

Frontispiece Vol. 3



THE
ADVENTURES
OF
GIL BLAS
OF
SANTILLANE.

A NEW TRANSLATION,
BY THE AUTHOR OF RODERICK RANDOM.
IN FOUR VOLUMES.

ADORNED WITH TWENTY COPPERPLATES.

VOLUME the THIRD.

L O N D O N:

Printed for S. CROWDER, C. WARE, and T. PAYNE.

MDCCCLXXVIII.

ADVERTISED

GLASS

SALES

A NEW

BY THE AUTHOR OF

UNION

AND

THE

LONDON

Printed by S. G. & Co. 11, Abchurch Lane, London, E.C. 4.

1884

T H E
C O N T E N T S
O F

VOLUME THIRD.

B O O K VII.

C H A P. I.

THE amours of Gil Blas and Dame Lorença Sephora, 9

C H A P. II.

The fate of Gil Blas after he quitted the castle of Leyva, and the happy consequence that attended the bad success of his amours, 18

C H A P. III.

Gil Blas becomes the favourite of the Archbishop, and the canal of his bounty, 26

C H A P. IV.

The Archbishop is seized with a fit of the apoplexy. The dilemma in which Gil Blas found himself, and the method he took to be extricated, 33

C H A P. V.

The step that Gil Blas took after the Archbishop had dismissed him. His accidental meeting with the Licentiate who had been so much obliged to him; with the gratitude of that priest, 37

C H A P. VI.

Gil Blas goes to see a play at Grenada. His astonishment at the sight of one of the actresses; and the consequences of that event, 40

C H A P. VII.

The history of Laura, 47

C H A P. VIII.

The reception which Gil Blas met with from the players of Grenada, and his finding an old acquaintance behind the scenes, 63

C H A P. IX.

He supped that evening with an extraordinary man : an account of what happened between them, 67

C H A P. X.

The commission that the Marquis de Marialva gave to Gil Blas, and the manner in which that faithful secretary acquitted himself of it, 71

C H A P. XI.

Gil Blas receives a piece of news which is like a thunderbolt to him, 75

C H A P. XII.

Gil Blas takes lodgings in a house where he contracts an acquaintance with Captain Chinchilla. The character of that officer, with an account of the affair that brought him to Madrid, 79

C H A P. XIII.

Gil Blas meets his dear friend Fabricius at court ; their mutual joy ; they repair together to a certain place, where a curious conversation happens between them. 88

C H A P. XIV.

Fabricius introduces Gil Blas to the service of Count Galiano, a Sicilian nobleman, 100

C H A P. XV.

Count Galiano invests Gil Blas with an employment in his house, 104

C H A P. XVI.

An accident happens to Count Galiano's baboon, which is the cause of great affliction to that nobleman. Gil Blas falls sick ; the consequence of his distemper, 111

C O N T E N T S.

B O O K VIII.

C H A P. I.

GIL BLAS contracts a good acquaintance, and obtains a post that consoles him for Count Galiano's ingratitude. The history of Don Valerio de Luna, 120

C H A P. II.

Gil Blas is presented to the Duke of Lerma, who receives him into the number of his secretaries, sets him to work, and is satisfied with his performances, 127

C H A P. III.

He learns that his post is not altogether without mortifications. His uneasiness at this piece of news, which obliges him to alter his conduct, 132

C H A P. IV.

Gil Blas gains the favour of the Duke of Lerma, who intrusts him with a secret of great importance, 137

C H A P. V.

Gil Blas is overwhelmed with joy, honour, and distress, 139

C H A P. VI.

The manner in which Gil Blas informs the Duke of Lerma of his necessity, and that minister's behaviour on the occasion, 145

C H A P. VII.

The good use to which he put his fifteen hundred ducats; the first affair in which he intermeddled, and the profit from thence accruing, 151

C H A P. VIII.

The history of Don Roger de Rada, 153

C H A P. IX.

Gil Blas finds means to make a considerable fortune in a very short time, and gives himself great airs accordingly, 164

CONTENTS.

CHAP. X.

The morals of Gil Blas are entirely corrupted at court. He is charged with a commission by the Count de Lemos, and engages in an intrigue with that nobleman,

173

CHAP. XI.

The private visit and presents which the Prince of Spain made to Catalina,

181

CHAP. XII.

Catalina's real character. The perplexity and uneasiness of Gil Blas. The precaution he was obliged to take for his own quiet,

186

CHAP. XIII.

Gil Blas continues to act the man of consequence. Hears news of his family, which make but small impression upon him, and quarrels with Fabricius,

190

BOOK IX.

CHAP. I.

SCIPIO advises Gil Blas to marry, proposes the daughter of a rich and noted goldsmith for his wife : the steps which were taken in consequence of this advice,

195

CHAP. II.

Gil Blas by accident remembers Don Alphonso de Leyva, and does him a piece of service out of vanity,

200

CHAP. III.

The preparations for the marriage of Gil Blas, and the great event that rendered them useless,

204

CHAP. IV.

The treatment of Gil Blas in the tower of Segovia, and the manner in which he learned the cause of his imprisonment,

206

CHAP. V.

His reflections before he went to sleep, and an account of the noise that waked him,

211

CHAP.

C H A P. VI.

The history of Don Gaston de Cogollos and Donna Helena de Galisteo, 215

C H A P. VII.

Scipio finds Gil Blas in the tower of Segovia, and tells him a great deal of news, 236

C H A P. VIII.

The motives and success of Scipio's first journey to Madrid. Gil Blas falls sick : the consequence of his distemper, 241

C H A P. IX.

Scipio returns to Madrid, and procures the enlargement of Gil Blas on certain conditions. What course they steer together when they leave the tower of Segovia, and the conversation that passes between them, 246

C H A P. X.

Their behaviour at Madrid. Gil Blas meets a certain person in the street. The consequence of that meeting, 250

C O N T E N T S

C H A P T E R I
The history of the discovery of the
bones of the first man

C H A P T E R II
The bones of the first man in the tower of Babel, and the
first man's great-grandfather

C H A P T E R III
The motives and objects of the first man's journey to the
tower of Babel, and the first man's great-grandfather

C H A P T E R IV
The first man's journey to the tower of Babel, and the first man's
great-grandfather

C H A P T E R V
The first man's journey to the tower of Babel, and the first man's
great-grandfather

C H A P T E R VI
The first man's journey to the tower of Babel, and the first man's
great-grandfather

T H E
A D V E N T U R E S

O F

G I L B L A S of Santillane.

B O O K S E V E N T H.

C H A P. I.

The amours of Gil Blas and Dame Lorença Sephora.

I WENT accordingly to Xelva, to make restitution of the three thousand ducats which we had stole from Samuel Simon; and will freely own I was tempted on the road to convert the money to my own use, in order to begin my stewardship under happy auspices. This I might have done with impunity; for, had I travelled five or six days, and then returned, as if I had acquitted myself of my commission, Don Alphonso and his father would never have suspected my fidelity. I did not yield, however, to the temptation, but surmounted it like a lad of honour: a victory not a little commendable in a young fellow who had associated with great cheats. There are a great many who, though acquainted with honest people only, are not so scrupulous;

ious ; those especially who are intrusted with sums which they may keep, without interesting their reputation.

Having made restitution to the merchant, who expected nothing less, I returned to the castle of Leyva, which the Count de Polan having left, had set out again for Toledo, with Julia and Don Ferdinand. I found my new master more captivated than ever with Seraphina, his Seraphina enchanted by him, and Don Cæsar charmed with the possession of them both : I endeavoured to gain the friendship of that tender father, and succeeded : I became steward of the family, regulated every thing in it, received money from the farmers, disbursed for the expence of house-keeping, and had a despotic power over all the servants. But, contrary to the usual practice of stewards, I did not abuse my power. I did not turn away those domestics who displeased me, nor expected that the rest should be entirely devoted to my will : if they addressed themselves directly to Don Cæsar or his son, when they wanted any favour, far from thwarting their interest, I always spoke in their behalf ; besides, the marks of affection which I every moment received from my masters inspired me with zeal for their service ; and I had nothing but their interest in view. There was no legerdemain in my administration : and I was such a steward as is not every day to be met with. While I enjoyed the happiness of my condition, Love as if he had been jealous of what Fortune had done for me, had a mind that I should owe some favours to him also ; and produced in the heart of Dame Lorença Sephora, chief waiting woman to Seraphina, a violent inclination for master steward. My conquest (to relate things like a faithful historian) glanced upon her

fiftieth

fiftieth year; but a lively look, an agreeable countenance, and two fine eyes, which she knew how to use to the best advantage, might be said to make her still pass for the object of an intrigue: I could have wished only for a few roses in her complexion, for she was extremely pale; a circumstance which I did not fail to attribute to the austerity of celibacy.

The lady practised upon me a long time by looks, in which her passion was painted: but instead of answering her glances, I at first seemed not to perceive her design; by which behaviour I appeared to her as a novice in gallantry; a discovery that she did not dislike. Imagining, therefore, that she ought no longer to confine herself to the language of the eyes with a young man whom she believed less knowing than he was, during the very first conversation we had together, she declared her sentiments in form, that I might not be ignorant of them for the future. This she performed like one who had been at school. She feigned to be disconcerted while she spoke to me, and, after having freely expressed all that she had to say, hid her face, to make me believe she was ashamed of letting me see her weakness. There was no resisting; and, though I was determined more by vanity than inclination, I shewed myself very sensible of her affection: I even affected to be urgent, and acted the passionate lover so well, that I attracted her reproaches. Lorença reproved me, but with so much gentleness, that while she recommended moderation to me, she seemed not at all sorry at my want of it. I should have pushed things still farther, if the beloved object had not been afraid of giving me a bad opinion of her virtue, by granting me a victory too cheap. We therefore parted till another occasion; Sephora, per-
suaded

suaded that her false resistance made me look upon her as a vestal, and I, elevated with the sweet hope of bringing the adventure soon to a conclusion.

My affairs were in this situation, when one of Don Caesar's lacquies told me a piece of news which moderated my joy. This young fellow was one of those curious domestics who make it their business to discover what passes in the family. As he was very assiduous in paying his court to me, and regaled me every day with something new, he came one morning, and told me, that he had made a pleasant discovery, which he would communicate to me on condition that I should keep it secret; because it regarded Dame Lorença Sephora, whose resentment (he said) he was afraid of incurring. I was too eager to hear what he had to say not to promise secrecy; but, without seeming to be the least concerned, I asked him, with all the indifference I could affect, what the discovery was with which he intended to entertain me? "Lorença (said he) every evening privately admits into her apartment the surgeon of the village, a very stout young fellow, and the rogue always remains with her a considerable time. I am willing to believe (added he, with a satirical smile) that this behaviour may be very innocent; but you must allow, that a young man who slips so mysteriously into a maid's chamber gives a handle to Scandle to be very free with her character."

Although this report gave me as much pain as if I had been actually in love, I took care to conceal my vexation; I even constrained myself so much as to laugh at the news that pierced me to the very soul. But I indemnified myself for that constraint as soon as I saw myself alone. I cursed, I swore, and mused
upon

upon the resolution I should take. Sometimes, despising Lorença, I proposed to abandon her, without even deigning to come to an explanation with the coquette; and sometimes, imagining that I was bound in honour to banish the surgeon from the house, I formed the design of challenging him to single combat: this last resolution prevailed: I lay in ambush towards the evening, and sure enough perceived my man enter with a mysterious air into the apartment of my duenna. This was necessary to support my fury: I went out of the castle, and posted myself on the road by which the gallant must return: here I waited for him without flinching, and every moment the desire of fighting with him increased. At length my enemy appeared, and I went forward some yards like a Dracansir; but I don't know how the devil it happened, I found myself all of a sudden seized, like one of Homer's heroes, with an emotion of fear that arrested my steps; and I stood as much confounded as Paris, when he presented himself to fight Menelaus. I began to consider my man, who seemed strong and vigorous; and his sword appeared to be of an excessive length. All this had its effect upon me; nevertheless, out of a point of honour, or otherwise, though I saw the danger with magnifying eyes; and, in spite of nature, which made obstinate efforts to make me desist, I had the boldness to advance towards the surgeon, and unsheath my rapier.

Surprised at my action, he cried, “What is the
“matter, Mr Gil Blas? what is the meaning of
“these demonstrations? You are pleased to be merry
“I suppose.” “No, Mr Barber, (I replied) you are
“mistaken; I am in a very serious humour, and want
“to know whether or not you are as brave as
VOL. III. B “gallant.

“gallant. You must not expect that I will let you
 “possess in tranquillity the favours of the lady whom
 “you visit at the castle.” “By St Come *! (said
 “the surgeon, bursting into a loud laugh) here is a
 “pleasant adventure. Egad, appearances are very
 “deceitful.” From these words, imagining that he
 was as little inclined to fight as I, I became more in-
 solent, and said, “Friend that won’t pass; don’t
 “think that I will be satisfied with a simple denial.”
 “I see then, (answered he) that I shall be obliged
 “to speak, in order to prevent the mischief which
 “might happen to you or me; and I must reveal a
 “secret although people of our profession cannot be
 “too discreet. If Dame Lorerca admits me by stealth
 “into her apartment, it is with a view of conceal-
 “ing her distemper from the servants: she has an
 “inveterate cancer in her back, which I dress every
 “evening. This is the cause of the visits which
 “alarm you; so that you may henceforth keep your
 “heart at ease. Though (added he) if you are not
 “satisfied with this declaration, but absolutely bent
 “upon coming to points, speak the word; I am your
 “man.” So saying, he drew his long rapier, which
 made me shiver; and put himself upon his guard.
 “Enough, (said I to him, sheathing my sword) I
 “am not a brute, to refuse to hear reason: after
 “what you have told me, you are no longer my
 “enemy; let us embrace.”

At this discourse, which shewed him that I was
 not such a devil as I at first appeared to be, he
 laughed, put up his rapier, gave me his hand: and,
 in short, we parted the best friends in the world.

From that moment, Sephora presented nothing

* St Come was a physician and martyr; therefore properly invoked by the surgeon.

but disagreeable ideas to my imagination : I avoided every opportunity she gave me of conversing with her in private ; and that with such care and affectation, that she perceived my disgust. Astonished at such a change, she resolved to know the cause ; and at length, finding an occasion to speak with me apart, “ Mr Steward, (said she) pray tell me why
“ you avoid the sight of me ? ’Tis true I made some
“ advances, but you made suitable returns. Recol-
“ lect, if you please, the private conversation we had
“ together : you was then all fire, but now you are
“ all ice. What is the meaning of all this ? ” This was a very delicate question for a plain man ; consequently, it embarrassed me not a little. I don’t remember the answer which I made ; but it displeased very much, and that was enough. Sephora, though, by her sweet modest air, one would have taken her for a lamb, was a very tygress when her wrath prevailed. “ I thought (said she, darting at me a look
“ full of spite and rage) that I did a great deal of
“ honour to a little fellow like you, in discovering to
“ him those sentiments which noble cavaliers would
“ have gloried in exciting : but I am justly punished
“ for having unworthily abased them to a wretched
“ adventurer.” Had she stopped here, I should have thought myself cheaply quit. Her tongue, obedient to her fury, honoured me with an hundred epithets, every one more bitter than another. I ought to have heard them in cool blood, and reflected, that in disdaining the triumph of her virtue, which I had attempted, I committed a crime that no woman can forgive. But I was too passionate to bear reproaches, at which a sensible man, in my place, would have laughed : and my patience forsaking me,
“ Madam, (said I) we ought not to despise any bo-

“ dy : if those noble cavaliers, of whom you speak,
 “ had seen your back, I am sure their curiosity would
 “ have proceeded no farther.” I had no sooner
 uttered this repartee, than the furious duenna gave
 me the rudest box on the ear that ever an affronted
 woman bestowed. I did not wait for a second; but,
 by a speedy flight, avoided a shower of blows, that
 would certainly have fallen upon my carcase.

I thanked Heaven, when I found myself extricated out of this troublesome affair; and imagined I had nothing more to fear, since the lady had revenged herself. I thought that, for her own honour, she would never mention the adventure : and indeed, fifteen days elapsed before I heard any thing of the matter. I myself began to forget it, when I understood that Sephora was ill : I was humane enough to be afflicted at the news : I pitied the lady; and believing that not being able to overcome a passion so ill requited, she had fallen a victim to her unhappy love; I reflected with sorrow that I was the cause of her indisposition, and at least lamented the duenna, if I could not love her. How much was I mistaken in my opinion ! her tenderness changed into hate ; and, at that time, her whole study was to do me mischief.

One morning being alone with Don Alphonso, and observing that young gentleman pensive and sad, I begged, in a respectful manner, to know the cause. “ I am chagrined (said he) to find Seraphina
 “ weak, ungrateful, and unjust. You are astonished
 “ at this information, (added he, perceiving that I
 “ listened with surprise) and yet nothing is more
 “ true. I don’t know what cause you may have given
 “ Dame Lorença to hate you ; but you are assured-
 “ ly become so odious to her, that if you don’t leave
 “ the

“ the castle with the utmost dispatch, her death, she
“ says, will be inevitable. You ought not to doubt
“ that Seraphina, who has a regard for you, at first
“ revolted against a hate which she could not gra-
“ tify without injustice and ingratitude. But in
“ short, she is a woman : she has a tender affection
“ for Sephora, who brought her up ; and that gover-
“ nante is a sort of mother to her, whose death she
“ would reproach herself with, if she was not weak
“ enough to satisfy this her desire : as for my part,
“ notwithstanding the love that attaches me to Se-
“ raphina, I shall never have the base complaisance
“ to adhere to her sentiments on this subject. Perish
“ all the duennas in Spain, before I consent to the
“ removal of a young man whom I consider more as
“ a brother than a domestic.”

Alphonso having spoke thus, I said to him, “ Sig-
“ nior, I am born to be the sport of Fortune ; I
“ thought she would have ceased to persecute me in
“ your house, where every thing flattered me with
“ quiet and happy days : but how agreeable soever
“ my situation may be, I find I must give it up.”
“ Not at all ! (cried the generous son of Don Cæsar)
“ leave me to make Seraphina hear reason : it shall
“ never be said, that you have been sacrificed to the
“ caprice of a duenna, to whom too much deference
“ has been paid in other respects.”

“ Sir, (said I) you will only provoke Seraphina,
“ in resisting her will. I had much rather retire,
“ than, by a longer stay in this place, run the risk
“ of breeding any division between such a happy
“ pair : that would be a misfortune for which I
“ should never be consoled.”

Don Alphonso forbade me to take any such reso-
lution ; and I saw him so fixed in the design of sup-

porting me, that Lorença would undoubtedly have met with a rebuff, if I had been minded to oppose her. At certain times, being piqued against the duenna, I was tempted to expose her; but when I came to consider, that in revealing her shame, I should stab the heart of a poor creature whose indisposition I was the occasion of; and that two incurable distempers visibly conducted her to the grave, my resentment was changed into compassion; and I concluded, that since I was such a dangerous mortal, I ought in conscience to re-establish, by my retreat, the tranquillity of the castle. This resolution I executed the very next morning before day, without bidding adieu to my two masters, lest, thro' friendship for me, they should oppose my departure. I contented myself with leaving in my chamber a writing, wherein was contained an exact account of my administration.

C H A P. II.

The fate of Gil Blas, after he quitted the castle of Leyva, and the happy consequence that attended the bad success of his amours.

I WAS mounted on a good horse of my own, with two hundred pistoles in my portmanteau, the best part of which I had got by the banditti whom we slew, and the share of the three thousand ducats which had been stolen from Samuel Simon; for Don Alphonso, without making me restore what I had fingered, had made restitution of the whole sum out of his own pocket. Wherefore, considering my effects as wealth become lawful, I enjoyed it without scruple. I was in possession of a fund, therefore, which did not allow me to be much concerned
for

for the future, over and above the confidence which one of my age always has in his own merit: besides, Toledo presented an agreeable asylum; for I did not at all doubt that the Count de Polan would be pleased with an opportunity of obliging one of his deliverers with a kind reception, and an apartment in his house. But this nobleman I looked upon as my last resource, and resolved, before I should apply to him, to spend part of my money in travelling thro' the kingdoms of Murcia and Grenada, which I longed particularly to see. With this design I set out for Almanza, whence continuing my journey, I went from city to city, as far as Grenada*, without meeting with any bad accident. Fortune, satisfied with having played me so many tricks, seemed willing at length to leave me in quiet: but for all that, she was then hatching a great many more, as will be seen in the sequel. One of the first persons I met in the streets of Grenada, was Signior Don Fernand de Leyva, who was, as well as Don Alphonso, son-in-law to the Count de Polan. We were equally surprised at seeing one another in that place. “Gil Blas, (cried he) how come you to be in this city? “What business brings you hither?” “Signior, “(said I) if you are astonished to see me in this “country, you will be much more so when you hear “the cause of my quitting the service of Signior “Don Cæsar and his son.” Then I recounted all that had passed between Sephora and me, without the least disguise. He laughed heartily at the adventure; then growing serious again, “Friend, (said he) “I offer you my mediation in this affair, and will “write to my sister-in-law.” “By no means, Sig-

* Grenada, the capital of the kingdom that bears the same name.

“nior,

“ nior, (said I, interrupting him) pray don’t write;
 “ for I did not leave the castle of Leyva with any
 “ intention to return. Make, if you please, another
 “ use of the regard you have for me; and if any
 “ one of your friends has occasion for a secretary or
 “ steward, I beg you will speak to him in my favour.
 “ I dare assure you, that you shall have no cause to
 “ repent of your recommendation.” “ With all my
 “ heart, (he replied) I will do what you desire: I am
 “ come to Grenada to visit an old aunt who is sick,
 “ and I shall stay here three weeks longer; at the
 “ end of which, I shall set out on my return to my
 “ castle at Lorqui, where I have left Julia. I lodge
 “ here, (added he, shewing me a house about an
 “ hundred yards from us) come and call for me some
 “ hours hence; by which time, perhaps, I shall have
 “ discovered some suitable post for you.”

And indeed, at our very next meeting, he said,
 “ The Archbishop of Grenada, my kinsman and
 “ friend, wants a young man of letters, possessed of
 “ a good hand, to make fair copies of his writings:
 “ for he is a great author, has composed a vast num-
 “ ber of homilies, and studies more every day, which
 “ he pronounces with applause. As I believe you
 “ are such an one as he wants, I proposed you to
 “ him, and he has promised to take you into his
 “ service. Go and present yourself to him, in my
 “ name; and you may judge, by the reception which
 “ you shall receive, whether or not I have spoke in
 “ your behalf.”

This was such a place as I desired: wherefore,
 having dressed to the best advantage, in order to
 appear before that prelate, I repaired one morning
 to the Archbishop’s palace. Here, was I to imitate
 the authors of romance, I should give a pompous
 description

description of this episcopal palace of Grenada : I would enlarge upon the structure of the building, extol the richness of the furniture, describe the statues and pictures, and not spare the readers the least tittle of the stories they represented : but I shall content myself with observing, that it equalled the royal palace in magnificence.

I found in the apartments a crowd of ecclesiastics, and gentlemen of the sword, the greatest part whereof were the officers of his Grace ; his almoners, his gentlemen, his ushers, and valets de chambre. The laity were, almost all, so superbly dressed, that one would have taken them for noblemen rather than domestics, by their haughty looks, and affectation of being men of consequence. While I beheld them, I could not help laughing, and ridiculing them within myself. “ Egad, (said I) these people are very
“ happy in bearing the yoke of servitude, without
“ feeling it; for, in short, if they felt it, I imagine
“ that their behaviour would be less assuming.” Addressing myself to a grave jolly personage that stood at the door of the Archbishop’s closet, in order to open and shut it when there was occasion, I asked civilly if I could not speak with his Grace. “ Wait,
“ (said he dryly) ’till his Grace comes out to go to
“ mass, and he will give you a moment’s audience
“ in passing.” I armed myself with patience, and endeavoured to enter into conversation with some of the officers: but they began to examine me from head to foot, without deigning to speak one syllable; and then looked at one another, smiling with disdain, at the liberty which I had taken to mingle in their discourse. I was, I own, quite disconcerted at seeing myself treated in this manner by valets; and had scarce recollected myself from
the

the confusion in which I was, when the closet-door opened, and the Archbishop appeared.

Immediately a profound silence prevailed among his officers, who, all of a sudden, laid aside their insolent carriage, and assumed a respectful look in presence of their master. This prelate was in his sixty-and-ninth year, pretty much of the make of my uncle Canon Gil Perez; that is, plump and short: he was very much bandy-legged into the bargain, and so bald, that he had only a small tuft of hair remaining on the back part of his head; for which reason, he was obliged to cover his head in a fine woollen cap with long ears. In spite of all that, I observed in him the air of a man of quality; doubtless, because I knew him to be one. We common people look upon all your great noblemen with a prepossession that often gives them the air of greatness which nature has refused.

The Archbishop immediately advancing towards me, asked what I wanted, with a voice full of sweetness: and I told him that I was the young man of whom Don Fernand de Leyva had spoke to him. He gave me no time to proceed; but cried, "O! you are the person then of whom he spoke so handsomely. I retain you in my service; you are a valuable acquisition. You may stay where you are." So saying, he went out, supported by two ushers, after having heard some clergymen, who had something to communicate. Scarce was he out of the room, when the same officers who disdained my conversation, courted it. They surrounded me, and with the utmost complaisance expressed their joy at seeing me become a commendal officer of the palace. Having heard what their master said to me, they had a longing desire to know on what footing I

was



was retained; but I was so malicious as to baulk their curiosity, in revenge for their contempt.

His Grace, returning in a little time, made me follow him into his closet, that he might talk with me in private. I concluded that his design in so doing was to try my understanding; and, accordingly, kept myself on my guard, and was resolved to weigh every word before I should speak it. He first of all examined me on what is called humanity; and I did not answer amiss: he had occasion to see, that I was pretty well acquainted with the Greek and Latin authors. He then put me upon logic, where I expected him, and found me quite master of that subject. “Your education, (said he to me, “with some surprise) has not been neglected: let “us now see your hand-writing.” I thereupon took out of my pocket a sheet, which I had brought for the purpose: and the prelate seemed very well pleased with my performance. “I am satisfied with “your hand, (cried he) and still more with your “understanding. I shall thank my nephew Don Fer- “nand for having given me such an able young “man, whom I look upon as a real present.”

Being interrupted by the arrival of some noblemen of Grenada, who came to dine with the Archbishop, I left them together, and withdrew among the officers, who were quite profuse in their complaisance to me. I went to dinner at the usual time; and if they observed me at table, I did not fail to examine them also. What sagacity there is in the exteriors of churchmen! To me they appeared all saints; so much was my mind over-awed by the place where I was: and I did not so much as suspect that there could be any false coin in the case; as if no such thing was ever seen among the princes of the church.

Being

Being seated by an old valet de chambre, whose name was Melchior de la Ronda, he took great care to help me to the choice bits; and this attention which he expressed for me, inspiring me with a respect for him, he was charmed with my polite behaviour. “Signior Cavalier, (said he softly to me, “after dinner) I want to have some private conversation with you.” At the same time he carried me to a part of the palace, where nobody could overhear us; and there talked to me in this manner: “Son, from the very first moment in which “I saw you, I felt an inclination for you: of this “I will give you a certain proof, by imparting “something which may be of great advantage to “you. You are here in a family, where true and “and false devotees live pell-mell; so that it will “be an infinite time before you can, of yourself, “be acquainted with the ground. But I will spare “you such a tedious and disagreeable study, by “discovering the characters of both; after which “you may the more easily conduct yourself.

“I will begin, (added he) with his Grace, who “is a very pious prelate, incessantly employed in “edifying and reforming the people, by sermons “of his own composition, full of excellent morals. “He quitted the court above twenty years ago, in “order to devote himself entirely to his zeal for his “flock. He is a learned man and a great orator, “whose sole pleasure consists in preaching, and his “hearers are ravished with admiration. Perhaps “there is a little vanity in the case; but besides “that it does not belong to man to penetrate the “heart, it would be ungrateful in me to enquire “into the faults of a person whose bread I eat. If “I was permitted to disapprove of any thing in my “master,

“ master, I would blame his severity. Instead of
“ making an allowance for ecclesiastical foibles, he
“ punishes them with too much rigour : in particu-
“ lar, he prosecutes, without mercy, those who,
“ relying on their innocence, attempt to justify them-
“ selves in a legal manner, in contempt of his autho-
“ rity. I observed another fault which is common
“ to him with a great many people of quality : altho’
“ he loves his domestics, he makes no considera-
“ tion for their services, but lets them grow old,
“ without ever thinking of procuring for them some
“ small settlement. If he gives them some gratifica-
“ tions sometimes, they owe them solely to the
“ goodness of somebody who has spoken in their be-
“ half ; for it would never come into his head to
“ provide for them otherwise.”

This is what the old valet de chambre told me of his master ; and he afterwards communicated his thoughts of the clergymen with whom he had dined, pictures which but ill agreed with their external deportment. Indeed he did not represent them as dishonest men, but only as bad priests ; excepting some, however, whose virtue he very much extolled. I was no longer at a loss how to regulate my features among those gentlemen : that very evening, at supper, I, like them, assumed a sage aspect, a task that costs nothing ; so that we must not wonder that there are so many hypocrites in the world.

C H A P. III.

*Gil Blas becomes the favourite of the Archbishop,
and the canal of his bounty.*

I HAD been in the afternoon, to fetch my baggage and horse from the inn where I had lodged; after which I returned to supper at the palace, where I found a very handsome chamber, and a down-bed, prepared for me. His Grace ordered me to be called early next morning, and gave me a homily to transcribe, enjoining me to copy it with all possible exactness. This I performed minutely, without having forgot either accent, point, or comma; so that the joy he expressed was mingled with surprise. “ Good
“ Heaven! (cried he in a transport, when he had
“ surveyed all the sheets of my copy), was ever any
“ thing seen so correct? You transcribe so well that
“ you must certainly understand grammar. Tell me,
“ ingenuously, my friend, have you found nothing
“ that shocked you in writing it over? some neglect,
“ perhaps, in style, or improper term?” “ O, Sir,
“ (answered I, with an air of modesty) I am not
“ learned enough to make critical observations; and
“ if I was, I am persuaded that the works of your
“ Grace would escape my censure.” The prelate smiled at my reply; and, though he said nothing, discovered, through all his piety, that he was a downright author.

By this kind of flattery I entirely gained his good graces, became more and more dear to him every day; and at length understood from Don Fernand, who visited him very often, that I was so much beloved, I might look upon my fortune as already made. This my master himself confirmed to me a
little

little time after, on the following occasion. One evening he repeated in his closet, when I was present, with great enthusiasm, an homily which he intended to pronounce the next day in the cathedral; and, not satisfied with asking my opinion of it in general, obliged me to single out the particular passages which I most admired. I had the good luck to mention those that he himself looked upon to be the best, his own favourite morceaux; by which means I passed, in his judgment, for a man who had a delicate knowledge of the true beauties of a work. “This is, (cried he) what is called having taste
“and sentiment: well, friend, I assure you, thou
“hast not got Boeotian ears.” In a word, he was so well satisfied with me, that he pronounced with some vivacity, “Gil Blas, henceforth give thyself
“no uneasiness about thy fortune: I undertake to
“make it extremely agreeable; I love thee; and,
“as a proof of my affection, make thee my con-
“fident.”

I no sooner heard these words, than I fell at his Grace's feet, quite penetrated with gratitude: I heartily embraced his bandy legs, and looked upon myself as a man on the high way to wealth and opulence. “Yes, my child, (resumed the Archbishop,
“whose discourse had been interrupted by my pro-
“stration) thou shalt be the repository of my most
“secret thoughts. Listen with attention to what I
“am going to say: my chief pleasure consists in
“preaching; the Lord gives a blessing to my homi-
“lies: they touch the hearts of sinners, make them
“seriously reflect on their conduct, and have re-
“course to repentance. I have sometimes the sa-
“tisfaction to see a miser, terrified by the images
“which I represent to his avarice, open his trea-
C 2 “sures,

“ fures, and fquander them with a prodigal hand.
“ I have alfo tore, as it were, the epicurean from
“ his pleasures; filled hermitages with the fons of
“ ambition, and confirmed in her duty the wife who
“ has been fhaken by the allurements of a feducing
“ lover. Thefe conversions, which are frequent,
“ ought of themfelves to excite my ftudy: neverthe-
“ lefs, I will confeff my weaknefs; I propofe to my-
“ felf another reward, a reward which the delicacy
“ of my virtue reproaches me with in vain! I mean
“ the efteem that the world fhews for fine polished
“ writing. The honour of being reckoned a per-
“ feft orator has charmed my imagination: my per-
“ formances are thought equally nervous and deli-
“ cate; but I would, of all things, avoid the fault
“ of good authors who write too long, and retire
“ without forfeiting the leaft tittle of my reputation.
“ Wherefore, my dear Gil Blas, (continued the pre-
“ late) one thing that I exact of thy zeal is, when-
“ ever thou fhalt perceive my pen fmack of old age,
“ and my genius flag, don’t fail to advertife me of
“ it: for I don’t truft to my own judgment, which
“ may be feduc’d by felf-love. That obfervation
“ muft proceed from a difinterefted underftanding,
“ and I make choice of thine, which I know is good,
“ refolved to ftand to thy decifion.” “ Thank Hea-
“ ven, Sir, (faid I) that period is far off: befides, a
“ genius like that of your Grace will preferve its vi-
“ gour much better than any other; or, to fpeak
“ more juftly, will be always the fame. I look upon
“ you as another Cardinal Ximenes, whose fuperior
“ genius, inftead of being weakened by age, feemed
“ to receive new ftrength from it.” “ No flattery,
“ friend, (faid he, interrupting me) I know I am
“ liable to fink all at once: people at my age begin
“ to

“ to feel infirmities; and the infirmities of the body
“ often affect the understanding. I repeat it to thee
“ again, Gil Blas, as soon as thou shalt judge mine in
“ the least impaired, be sure to give me notice; and
“ be not afraid of speaking freely and sincerely, for
“ I shall receive thy advice as a mark of thy affec-
“ tion. Besides, thy interest is concerned; if, un-
“ happily for thee, it should come to my ears, that the
“ public says my discourses have no longer their
“ wonted force, and that it is high time for me to re-
“ pose myself, I frankly declare, that thou shalt lose
“ my friendship, as well as the fortune I have promi-
“ sed. Such will be the fruit of thy foolish reserve!”

Here my patron left off speaking, in order to hear my reply; which was a promise to behave according to his desire. From that moment he concealed nothing from me, I became his favourite: an event which none of his domestics, except Melchior de la Ronda, could perceive without envy. It was a diverting scene to behold the manner in which the gentlemen and squires then lived with the confidence of his Grace: they were not ashamed to be guilty of grovelling meannesses, in order to captivate my good will. I could scarce believe they were Spaniards; though I did them good offices, without being the dupe of their selfish complaisance. His Grace the Archbishop, at my request, exerted himself in their favour: to one he procured a company, and put him in a condition to make a figure in the army. Another he sent to Mexico, to take possession of a considerable post which he had obtained for him; and my friend Melchior, through my means, enjoyed a handsome gratification. This condescension convinced me, that tho’ the prelate did not anticipate people’s desires, he rarely refused any favour that was asked.

But what I did for a certain priest deserves, in my opinion, to be told: one day, a licentiate, whose name was Lewis Garcia, a young man of a very good appearance, was presented to me by our steward; who said, “ Signior Gil Blas, this honest clergyman is one
“ of my best friends; he was chaplain of a nunnery;
“ and his virtue has not escaped scandal: some people have done him ill offices with his Grace, who
“ has suspended him, and is unhappily so much prejudiced against him, that he will listen to no solicitation in his behalf. We have employed, to no
“ purpose, all the persons of rank in Grenada, to beg
“ that he may be re-established; but our master is
“ quite inflexible.”

“ Gentlemen, (said I) you have gone the wrong
“ way to work; it would have been better for Mr
“ Licentiate if no solicitation had been made; for,
“ in their endeavours to serve him, they have done
“ him a manifest injury. I am well acquainted with
“ his Grace; entreaties and recommendations serve
“ only to aggravate, in his opinion, the fault of an
“ ecclesiastic. It was but t’other day I heard him
“ say to himself, “ The more people a priest, who
“ has been guilty of irregularity, engages to speak to
“ me in his behalf, the more is the scandal augmented, and the more severity do I exercise.”
“ That is unfortunate, (replied the steward) and my
“ friend would be very much embarrassed, if he was
“ not blessed with a good hand; happily for him, he
“ writes to admiration; and, by the help of that talent, keeps himself out of difficulties.” I was curious to see if this writing, so much extolled, was much better than my own: and the Licentiate, who had a specimen in his pocket, shewed me a page that I admired very much; for it looked like a writing-master’s

master's copy. While I considered this beautiful performance, a thought coming into my head, I desired Garcias to leave the paper, telling him that I might possibly make some use of it that would turn out to his advantage; that I could not explain myself at that time, but would next day tell him more of the matter. The Licentiate, to whom, in all probability, the steward had made an elogium of my genius, withdrew as much satisfied as if he had been already reinstated in his office. I was truly desirous that he might be so; and that same day laboured for him in the following manner: Being alone with the Archbishop, I shewed him the writing of Garcias, with which my patron seemed quite charmed: then laying hold of the opportunity, "Sir, (said I to him) since
" you won't cause your homilies to be printed, I wish
" they were at least written in this hand." "I am
" satisfied with thine, (answered the prelate) but I
" own I should not be sorry to have a copy of my
" works in that hand." "Your Grace (I replied)
" has nothing to do but to speak: the man who
" paints so well is a Licentiate of my acquaintance,
" who will be ravished to do that service for you,
" the more, because by these means he may interest
" your goodness, in extricating him from the melancholy situation in which he has the misfortune
" to be at present."

The prelate did not fail to ask the name of the Licentiate: upon which I said, "He is called Lewis
" Garcias, and is in despair on account of having
" incurred your displeasure." "That Garcias (said
" he, interrupting me) was, if I am not mistaken,
" chaplain to a convent of nuns, and lies under the
" censure of the church: I remember some informations that I received against him: his morals are
" but

“but indifferent.” “Sir, (said I, interrupting him
“in my turn) I will not undertake to justify him;
“but I know he has enemies; and pretends, that
“the authors of those informations which you have
“seen, were more bent upon doing him ill offices,
“than on telling the truth.” “That may be, (re-
“plied the Archbishop) there are abundance of
“very dangerous dispositions in this world. Be-
“sides, granting that his conduct has not been al-
“ways irreproachable, he may have repented of his
“misbehaviour; and, in short, there is mercy for
“every transgression. Bring the Licentiate hither, I
“take off his suspension.”

Thus it is, that the most severe men abate of their severity, when more dear self-interest is concerned. The Archbishop granted, without difficulty, to the vain pleasure of having his works well writ, that which he had refused to the most powerful solicitations. I carried the news immediately to the steward, who imparted them to his friend Garcias, who the very next day, coming to make an acknowledgment of thanks suitable to the favour obtained, I presented him to my master, who contented himself with reprimanding him slightly, and gave him the homilies to transcribe. Garcias acquitted himself so well, that he was re-established in his ministry, and even obtained the living of Gabia, a large market-town in the neighbourhood of Grenada.

C H A P. IV.

*The Archbishop is seized with a fit of the apoplexy.
The dilemma in which Gil Blas found himself, and
the method he took to be extricated.*

WHILE I thus bestowed my services on different people, Don Fernand being about to leave Grenada, I visited that nobleman before his departure, in order to thank him anew, for the excellent post which he had procured for me. I appeared to him so well satisfied with my condition, that he said, “My dear Gil Blas, I am ravished to find thee so well pleased with my uncle the Archbishop.” “I am charmed with him, (I replied) and shall never be able to shew myself grateful enough for his generosity to me. Nothing less could have consoled me for the loss of Don Caesar and his son.” “I am persuaded, (answered he) that they are both extremely mortified at your absence; but, perhaps, you are not separated for ever: Fortune may one day bring you together again.” Melted by these words, I sighed, and found at that instant my love for Don Alphonso so great, that I would have willingly abandoned the Archbishop, with all the agreeable hopes he had given me, to return to the castle of Leyva, if the obstacle that banished me from it had been removed. Don Fernand perceived the emotions of my soul, which pleased him so much, that he embraced me with affection, and assured me that his whole family would always bear a part in my destiny.

Two months after this gentleman’s departure, in the very zenith of my favour, we had a hot alarm in the episcopal palace: the Archbishop was seized with

with a fit of the apoplexy; he was, however, succoured immediately, and such salutary medicines administered, that in a few days his health was re-established: but his understanding had received a rude shock, which I plainly perceived in the very next discourse which he composed. I did not, however, find the difference between this and the rest so sensible, as to make me conclude that the orator began to flag; and waited for another homily to fix my resolution. This indeed was quite decisive; sometimes the good old prelate repeated the same thing over and over; sometimes rose too high, or sunk too low: it was a vague discourse, the rhetoric of an old professor, a meer capucinade *.

I was not the only person who took notice of this: the greatest part of the audience, when he pronounced it, as if they had been also hired to examine it, said softly to one another, "This sermon
 " smells strongly of the apoplexy." "Come, Master
 " Homily-critic, (said I then to myself) prepare to
 " do your office; you see that his Grace begins to
 " fail; it is your duty to give him notice of it, not
 " only as the depository of his thoughts, but like-
 " wise, lest some one of his friends should be free
 " enough with him to prevent you: in that case you
 " know what would happen; your name would be
 " erased from his last will, in which there is, doubt-
 " less, a better legacy provided for you than the
 " library of the Licentiate Sedillo."

After these reflexions, I made others of a quite contrary nature. To give the notice in question seemed a delicate point: I imagined that it might be ill received by an author like him, conceited of

* Capucinade. A sarcasm on the sermons of the Capuchins, not remarkable for correctness.

his own works; but, rejecting this suggestion, I represented to myself, that he could not possibly take it amiss, after having exacted it of me in so pressing a manner. Add to this, that I depended upon my being able to mention it with address, and make him swallow the pill without reluctance. In a word, finding that I ran a greater risk in keeping silence than breaking it, I determined to speak.

The only thing that embarrassed me now was, how to break the ice. Luckily the orator himself extricated me from that difficulty, by asking what people said of him, and if they were satisfied with his last discourse. I answered, that his homilies were always admired; but, in my opinion, the last had not succeeded so well as the rest, in affecting the audience. “How, friend! (replied he, with astonishment) has it met with any Aristarchus*?” “No, Sir, (said I) by no means: such works as yours are not to be criticised; every body is charmed with them. Nevertheless, since you have laid your injunctions upon me to be free and sincere, I will take the liberty to tell you, that your last discourse, in my judgment, has not altogether the energy of your other performances. Are not you of the same opinion?”

My master grew pale at these words; and said, with a forced smile, “So then, Mr Gil Blas, this piece is not to your taste?” “I don’t say so, Sir, (cried I) quite disconcerted: I think it excellent, although a little inferior to your other works.” “I understand you, (he replied) you think I flag, don’t you? Come, be plain: you believe it is time for me to think of retiring.” “I should not have

* Aristarchus was a great critic.

“ been so bold, (said I) as to speak so freely, if
“ your Grace had not commanded me: I do no more,
“ therefore, than obey you: and I most humbly
“ beg that you will not be offended at my free-
“ dom.” God forbid, (cried he, with precipita-
“ tion) God forbid that I should find fault with it.
“ In so doing, I should be very unjust. I don’t
“ at all take it ill that you speak your senti-
“ ment; it is your sentiment only that I find bad.
“ I have been most egregiously deceived in your
“ narrow understanding.”

Though I was disconcerted, I endeavoured to find some mitigation, in order to set things to rights again; but how is it possible to appease an incensed author, one especially who has been accustomed to hear himself praised? “ Say no more, my child,
“ (said he) you are yet too raw to make proper
“ distinctions. Know that I never composed a
“ better homily than that which you disapprove;
“ for my genius, (thank Heaven) hath, as yet, lost
“ nothing of its vigour. Henceforth I will make a
“ better choice of a confidant, and keep one of
“ greater ability than you. Go, (added he, push-
“ ing me by the shoulders out of his closet) go tell
“ my treasurer to give you an hundred ducats, and
“ may Heaven conduct you with that sum. Adieu,
“ Mr Gil Blas, I wish you all manner of prospe-
“ rity with a little more taste.”

C H A P. V.

The step that Gil Blas took after the Archbishop had dismissed him. His accidental meeting with the Licentiate who had been so much obliged to him; with the gratitude of that priest.

I WENT out of the closet, cursing the caprice, or rather weakness, of the Archbishop, and more enraged against him than afflicted at the loss of his favour. I even doubted some time, if I should go and touch my hundred ducats; but, after mature deliberation, I was not fool enough to refuse them. I considered, that this money would not deprive me of the right of ridiculing the prelate; in which I was resolved not to be wanting, as often as his homilies would be brought upon the carpet in my presence.

I went, therefore, and demanded the hundred ducats of the treasurer, without mentioning a single word of what had happened between his master and me; and went afterwards in quest of Melchior de la Ronda, to bid him an eternal adieu. He loved me too much to be insensible of my misfortune, which while I recounted, I perceived that grief was painted in his countenance. In spite of all the respect he owed the Archbishop, he could not help blaming his behaviour. But as I swore in my rage, that the prelate should pay for it, and that I would make the whole town merry at his expence, the sage Melchior said to me. “ Believe me, my dear Gil Blas, you had
 “ better suppress your resentment. People of an inferior rank ought always to respect persons of
 “ quality, whatever cause they may have given
 “ them to complain. There are, I own, some very
 “ mean noblemen, who scarce deserve the least con-
 VOL. III. D “ sideration;

“sideration; but, as they have the power of doing mischief, they are to be feared.”

I thanked the old valet de chambre for his good advice, which I promised to observe. “If you go, (said he) to Madrid, you shall visit Joseph Navarro, my nephew, who is clerk of the kitchen to Signior Don Balthazar de Zuniga, and, I dare say, a young man worthy of your friendship, frank, brisk, obliging, and forward to serve his friends: I wish he and you may become acquainted.” I answered, That I would not fail to wait on this Joseph Navarro, on my first arrival at Madrid, whither I was determined to go. I then quitted the Archbishop’s palace, with an intent never to set foot in it again. If I had still been in possession of my horse, I should have, perhaps, set out immediately for Toledo; but I had sold him while I was in favour, believing that I should have no further occasion for his service. I hired a furnished room, resolving to stay a month at Grenada, and then repair to the Count de Polan.

As dinner-time approached, I asked of my landlady, if there was not an eating-house in the neighbourhood; and she answering that there was an excellent one a few steps from her house, where there was very good accommodation, and a great deal of good company, I made her shew me the place, and going thither a little after, was directed into a large hall, which bore some resemblance to a refectory. Ten or twelve people sat at a large table, covered with a dirty cloth, conversing with one another, while every one ate his own little portion. My mess was likewise brought, which, at another time, would, doubtless, have made me regret the table I had lost; but I was then so much piqued against the Archbishop,

shop, that the scanty allowance of my eating-house seemed preferable to the good cheer I had enjoyed in his palace. I condemned a variety of dishes, and arguing like the Doctor of Valladolid, “ Unhappy
 “ are those, (said I to myself) who frequent such
 “ pernicious tables, where one must continually be
 “ on his guard against sensuality, for fear of over-
 “ loading his stomach ! Can one eat too little ? ” In my ill humour, I praised those very aphorisms I had hitherto very much neglected.

While I dispatched my commons, without fear of exceeding the bounds of temperance, the Licentiate Lewis Garcias, now become Vicar of Gabia in the manner already related, came into the hall. He no sooner perceived me than he came running to salute me with the utmost eagerness, or rather with all the expressions of excessive joy. He hugged me close, and I was obliged to undergo a very long compliment on the service I had done him. He fatigued me with his demonstrations of gratitude. “ ’Fore
 “ gad, my dear patron, since I have had the good
 “ fortune to meet you here, we shan’t part without
 “ a glass ; but as there is no good wine in this eat-
 “ ing-house, I will carry you, if you please, after
 “ our scanty repast, to a place where I will treat you
 “ with a bottle of fine dry Lucena, and a glass of
 “ fine Muscadine of Foncarrel. We must certainly
 “ commit that debauch. I wish I had the happiness
 “ of enjoying you a few days only at my parsonage
 “ of Gabia. There you should be received like a
 “ generous Mecenas, to whom I owe the quiet and
 “ easy life I lead.”

While he talked to me in this manner, his allowance was served, and he went to work, without ceasing, however, to entertain me, at intervals, with

something which he thought would flatter my vanity. I had laid hold of this opportunity to speak in my turn; and as he did not forget to enquire about his friend the steward, I made no mystery of my leaving the Archbishop's service. I even related to him the most minute circumstances of my disgrace, to which he listened with great attention. After what he had said to me, who would not have expected to hear him, penetrated with the most grateful sorrow, exclaim against the Archbishop? But this was the farthest thing from his thoughts. He grew indifferent, and pensive, finished his dinner without speaking a word, then rising suddenly from table, bid me good b'w'ye, in a cool manner, and disappeared. The ungrateful wretch, seeing me no longer in a condition to serve him, spared himself even the trouble of concealing his sentiments. I laughed at his ingratitude, and looking at him with all the contempt he deserved, called to him aloud, that I might be heard, "Holloa! you sage chaplain
 " of nuns, go and give orders to cool that delicious
 " wine of Lucena, with which you have promised
 " to regale me."

C H A P. VI.

Gil Blas goes to see a play at Grenada. His astonishment at the sight of one of the actresses; and the consequences of that event.

G A R C I A S was no sooner out of the hall, than two well-dressed cavaliers came in and sat down by me: they began to talk of the players of the Grenada company, and of a new comedy which was then on the stage. This piece, according to their discourse, made a great noise in the city; and I re-
 solved

solved to go to see it that very day ; for I had not been at a play since my arrival at Grenada. As I had almost all that time lived in the Archbishop's palace, where that diversion was anathematized, I had taken care not to indulge that pleasure, but amused myself entirely with my master's homilies.

I repaired therefore, at the proper time, to the play-house, where I found a numerous assembly ; overheard, all round me, dissertations on the piece, before it began, and observed that every body undertook to criticise it. One person declared himself for, another against, the performance. “ Was there
“ ever a work better composed ? ” said one on my right. “ What a pitiful style ! ” cried one on my left. Truly, if there are a good many bad authors, it must be allowed there are still a greater number of wretched critics : and when I consider the mortifications that dramatic poets must undergo, I am astonished that there are any so bold as to brave the ignorance of the multitude and the dangerous censure of wittings, who sometimes corrupt the judgment of the public.

At length the Gracioso * presented himself to open the scene. He was saluted, on his first appearance, with a general clap ; by which I perceived that he was one of those spoiled actors, in whom the pit pardons every thing. And, indeed, this player did not speak one word, nor perform one gesture, without attracting applause. The audience made him too sensible of the pleasure they had in seeing him on the stage : and he abused their favour accordingly. I perceived that he sometimes forgot himself in the middle of a scene, and put their prepossession in his

* A favourite actor.

behalf to too severe a proof; for they would often have done him justice, had they hissed instead of extolling him to the skies.

There was likewise a clapping of hands at the appearance of some other actors, and in particular of an actress, who performed the part of a waiting-woman, whom having considered with attention, no terms can express my surprize, when I recollected in her the person of Laura, my dear Laura! whom I still believed to be in the service of Arsenia at Madrid. I could not doubt that it was she; her shape, her features, the sound of her voice, every thing assured me that I was not mistaken. Nevertheless, as if I had mistrusted the evidence of my eyes and ears, I asked her name of a cavalier who sat by me. "Hey! (said he) from whence come you? It seems you are just arrived, since you don't know the fair Estella."

The resemblance was too perfect for me to be deceived by this disguise; I could easily conceive, that Laura, when she changed her condition, had also altered her name; and curious to know her situation, for the public is generally pretty well acquainted with the affairs of persons in her sphere, I begged to know of the same man, if this Estella had not some gallant of importance. He answered, that a Portuguese nobleman, called the Marquis de Marialva, who had been about two months at Grenada, was at a considerable expence on her account. He might have told me a great deal more, if I had not been afraid of fatiguing him with questions. I was more engrossed by the news which this cavalier had told me, than by the representation of the play; and if any body had asked the subject of the piece, when I came out, he would have embarrassed me not a little;

little; I did nothing but muse upon Laura, or Estella, and firmly resolved to go and visit her next day; though I was not without anxiety about the reception I should meet with. I had reason to believe, that the sight of me would not yield her much pleasure in this brilliant situation of her affairs; nay, I imagined that such a good actress, in order to revenge herself upon one with whom she had certainly cause to be dissatisfied, would probably disclaim his acquaintance. All this did not dissuade me from my design of going. After a slight repast (for such only my eating-house afforded) I went home to my lodging, where I waited impatiently for the next day.

I slept little that night, and got up before the sun; but, as I concluded that a nobleman's mistress would not be visible so early, I spent three or four hours in dressing, shaving, powdering, and perfuming; resolving to present myself before her in such a condition as would give her no cause to blush at seeing me again. I sallied out about ten o'clock, and repaired to her lodging, to which I received a direction, at the house where the players lived. She possessed the chief apartment of a large house; the door of which being opened to me by a chambermaid, I told her that I wanted to speak with Dame Estella. The maid went in to signify my desire, and I immediately heard her mistress pronounce, with a loud voice, "Who is the young man? what does he want? Let him come in." By this I concluded that I had chosen an unseasonable time for my visit, that her Portuguese lover was at her toilet, and that her reason for speaking so loud, was to persuade him that she never received suspected messages. My conjecture was true; the Marquis de Marialva commonly passed the morning in her company; and I expected

expected a very disagreeable compliment, when this truly original actress, seeing me appear, ran to me with open arms, crying, “ Ah! my dear brother, is “ it you ?” and with these words, embraced me several times. Then turning to her gallant, “ My “ Lord, (said she) pardon me for yielding to the “ force of blood in your presence. After an absence “ of three years, I cannot behold a brother, whom “ I tenderly love, without giving him some marks “ of my affection. Well, my dear Gil Blas, (continued she, addressing me anew) tell me some news “ of my family: in what condition did you leave “ it?”

This question embarrassed me at first; but I soon discovered Laura’s intention, and seconding her artifice, answered with an air suited to the scene we had to act, “ Thank Heaven, sister, our parents are in good health.” “ I don’t doubt, (she “ replied) that you are astonished to find me an “ actress at Grenada; but do not condemn me unheard. Three years ago, as you remember, my “ father thought he had settled me to advantage, “ by giving me in marriage to Captain Don Antonio “ Coelo, who carried me from the Asturias to Madrid, “ where he was born. Six months after our arrival “ in that city, having had an affair of honour “ brought upon him by his own violent humour, he “ killed a cavalier, who had taken it in his head to “ favour me with some attention. This gentleman “ being related to persons of great quality and credit, “ my husband, who had no interest, fled into Catalonia, with all the money and jewels he could find “ in the house; embarked at Barcelona, crossed into “ Italy, engaged in the service of the Venetians, and “ at last lost his life in the Morea, fighting against the “ Turks.

“ Turks. In the mean time, our landed estate was
“ confiscated, and I had but a very small jointure
“ left. What could I do in such a troublesome ex-
“ tremity? I could not return into the Asturias: for
“ what purpose go thither? all the consolation I
“ should have received from my family, would have
“ been no more than sympathy and condolance.
“ On the other hand, I had been too well educated
“ to be capable of embracing a life of libertinism.
“ Upon what determination then could I fix? I have
“ turned actress to preserve my character.”

The Marquis de Marialva, who lost not a word of the whole discourse, implicitly believed every syllable of what Don Antonio's widow was pleased to utter. He even joined in the conversation, and asked if I was in any business at Grenada or elsewhere. I was in some doubt, at that instant, whether or no I should tell a lie; but thinking that unnecessary, I spoke truth, recounting every circumstance of my entering into and quitting the Archbishop's service; which afforded infinite diversion to the Portuguese nobleman. It is true, that notwithstanding my promise to Melchior, I made myself a little merry at the expence of his Grace. But the most diverting part of the scene was, that Laura, who thought I invented a story in imitation of her, burst out into loud fits of laughter, which she would have probably spared, had she known that I did not dissemble.

Having ended my narration, which I finished with the lodging I had hired, word was brought that dinner was on the table. Upon which I would have retired, in order to go and dine at my eating-house; but Laura, stopping me, said, “ What do you mean,
“ brother! you shall dine with me: and I won't
“ even suffer you to live any longer in a hired room;
“ for

“ for I intend you shall both eat and lodge in my
“ house. Order your baggage to be brought hither
“ this evening, I have a bed to spare.”

The Portuguese nobleman, who perhaps was not very well pleased with this hospitality, addressing himself to Laura, said, “ No, Estella, you have not
“ convenience for him in these lodgings. Your brother seems to be a pretty young fellow; and the
“ advantage he has in being so dear to you, interests
“ me in his favour. I will take him into my service:
“ he shall be my favourite secretary, and chief confidant. Let him not fail to come and sleep at my
“ house this very night; for I will order an apartment
“ to be prepared for the purpose. I will allow him a
“ salary of four hundred ducats; and if in the
“ sequel, I have cause, as I hope I shall, to be satisfied with his behaviour, I will put him in a condition to console himself for being too sincere with
“ the Archbishop.”

The acknowledgments which I made to the Marquis at this juncture were followed by those of Laura, who improved upon mine. So saying, he saluted his theatrical princess, and went away. She led me immediately into a closet, where seeing herself alone with me, “ I should burst, (cried she) if I
“ was obliged to resist any longer the inclination I
“ have to laugh.” Then throwing herself into an easy chair, and holding her sides, she laughed immoderately, as if she had lost her senses. I found it impossible not to follow her example, and when we had indulged ourselves sufficiently, “ Confess,
“ Gil Blas, (said she) that we have acted a pleasant
“ farce: but I did not expect such a catastrophe;
“ my design being no other than to provide for you
“ a table and lodging in my house; which that I
“ might

“ might offer with decency, I made thee pass for
 “ my brother. I am ravished that such a good post
 “ has occurred to thee by accident. The Marquis
 “ de Marialva is a generous nobleman, who will
 “ even exceed his promise in thy favour. Another,
 “ (added she) might not, perhaps, have given such a
 “ gracious reception to one who quits his friends
 “ without bidding them farewell: but I am one of
 “ those good creatures, who cannot help seeing a-
 “ gain, with pleasure, a rogue whom they have
 “ once loved.” I candidly acknowledged my impo-
 lite behaviour, for which I asked pardon. She
 then conducted me into a very handsome dining-
 room, where we sat down at table, and, as a wait-
 ing-woman and lacquey were present, behaved to
 one another like brother and sister.

Having dined, we went back to the same closet
 where we had conversed together before. There my
 incomparable Laura, giving a loose to all her natural
 gaiety, demanded an account of all my adventures
 since our separation. I made a faithful recital of
 the whole; and when I had gratified her curiosity,
 she gave me the same satisfaction, in recounting the
 following history of herself.

C H A P. VII.

The history of Laura.

I AM going to relate, as succinctly as I can, by
 what accident I embraced the profession of a
 player.

Great events happened, after you left me in such
 an honourable manner. My mistress Arsenia, ra-
 ther tired than disgusted with the world, renounced
 the stage, and carried me with her to a fine estate
 which

which she had bought near Zamora, with the price of her favours. In this city we soon contracted an acquaintance; and going thither, frequently, to pass a day or two, came back again, and shut ourselves up in our castle.

In one of these small journies, Don Felix Maldonado, the Corregidor's only son, saw me by accident, and happening to be pleased with my appearance, sought an opportunity of speaking with me in private, which, that I may conceal nothing from thee, I own, was facilitated by myself. He was a cavalier not yet twenty years old, fair as Love himself, a perfect model in shape, and still more engaging by his gallant and generous behaviour than by his person; for he made me an offer of a large brilliant, which he had on his finger, with such a good grace, and pressing intreaties, that I could not, for my soul, refuse it. I did not possess such an amiable gallant with indifference. But what madness is it in Abigail's, to attach themselves to the young heirs of persons in authority! his father, the most severe of all Corregidores, informed of our correspondence, made haste to prevent the consequences of it, and ordered me to be apprehended by a troop of alguazils, who carried me, regardless of my cries, to the hospital * of compassion. There, without any other form of process, the superior ordered me to be stript of my ring and dress, and cloathed with a long gown of grey serge, girded about me with a strap of black leather, from whence a rosary of large beads hung down to my heels. This being performed, I was conducted into an hall, where I found an old monk, of an order that I did not know, who fell a-preaching peni-

* The house of correction.

tence to me, much in the same manner as Dame Leonarda exhorted thee to patience in the cavern. He told me that I was very much obliged to those who caused me to be shut up in that place, for they had done me infinite service in rescuing me from the snares of the devil. I will frankly own my ingratitude: far from thinking myself beholden to those who had done me that good office, I loaded them with imprecations.

Eight days I passed in afflicting myself; but on the ninth, (for I counted the very minutes) my fate seemed to bear another aspect. Crossing a small court, I met the steward of our house, a person who ruled with unlimited sway; the superior herself was under his command; and he rendered an account of his stewardship to none but the Corregidor, on whom alone he depended, and whose entire confidence he enjoyed. His name was Pedro Zendono; he was born in the town of Sellsdon in Biscay, being a tall, pale, meagre man, whose figure would have served as an excellent pattern for the picture of a rank rogue. He scarce seemed to look at the sisters; and, in short, thou never sawest such an hypocritical face, although thou hast lived in an Archbishop's palace.

Well then, (said she) I met this signior Zendono, who stopped me, saying, "Daughter, be comforted, I am touched with your misfortune." He said no more, but went about his business, leaving me to make what commentaries I pleased on such a laconic text. As I believed him to be a good man, I innocently concluded, that he had taken the trouble of examining into the cause of my confinement, and finding me not guilty enough to deserve such unworthy treatment, was resolved to do me a good office with the Corregidor. I was little acquainted with

the Biscayan, who had quite other intentions. He then resolved in his mind the scheme of a journey, which he imparted to me a few days after. “My
 “ dear Laura, (said he) I am so much affected with
 “ your sufferings, that I am resolved to put an end
 “ to them immediately. In so doing I know I shall
 “ embrace my own ruin: but I am no longer master
 “ of myself. I intend to take you out of prison
 “ to-morrow, and conduct you in person to
 “ Madrid; being resolved to sacrifice every thing
 “ to the pleasure of being your deliverer.”

I was ready to swoon with joy at these words of Zendono, who judging, by my acknowledgments, that I longed for nothing so much as liberty, had the impudence to carry me off next day, in sight of every body, by the following stratagem. He told the superior, that he had orders to bring me to the Corregidor, who was at a pleasure-house two leagues from town; and, with the utmost assurance, made me get into a post-chaise with him, drawn by two good mules, which he had bought for that purpose: and attended by no other servants than a valet, who conducted the chaise, and was entirely devoted to the steward, we set out, not for Madrid, as I imagined, but towards the frontiers of Portugal, where we arrived before the Corregidor of Zamora could get notice of our flight, and send the beagles of justice in pursuit of us.

Before we entered Braganza, the Biscayan made me put on a suit of men's cloaths, which he had the precaution to provide; and now looking upon me as fairly embarked with him, said to me, at the inn where we lodged, “Fair Laura, be not offended
 “ with me for bringing you into Portugal: for the
 “ Corregidor of Zamora will make search for us in
 “ our

“ our native country, as two criminals to whom Spain
“ ought not to afford a retreat. But (added he) we
“ can shelter ourselves from his resentment in this
“ foreign kingdom, although it be, at present, under
“ the dominion of the Spanish monarchy. Here we
“ shall, at least, be more secure than in our own
“ country. Follow, therefore, a man who adores
“ you, and let us settle at Coimbra, where I will be-
“ come a spy for the Holy Office, and, under the
“ shade of that formidable tribunal, our days will
“ smoothly glide in ease and pleasure.”

Such a forward proposal gave me to understand that I had to do with a cavalier who did not chuse to redress the grievances of damsels, merely for the glory of knight-errantry. I perceived that he depended a good deal upon my gratitude, and still more upon my distress. Nevertheless, though these two considerations spoke to me in his behalf, I rejected his proposal with disdain. 'Tis true, indeed, I had two strong reasons for shewing myself so reserved: I disliked his person, and distrusted his circumstances. But when, returning to the charge, he offered to wed me, as a preliminary, and shewed me that his stewardship had put him in a condition to enjoy himself for a long time, I won't deny that I began to listen to his addresses. I was dazzled by the gold and jewels which he spread before me, and found, by experience, that as many metamorphoses are made by interest as by love. My Biscayan became, gradually, quite another man in my eyes; his tall withered carcase assumed the form of a fine shape; his pale complexion seemed agreeably fair; and I gave a favourable appellation to his hypocritical look. I then accepted his hand, without reluctance, in the face of Heaven, which he called to witness our en-

gagement. After this he suffered no contradiction on my part; we set out again on our travels, and, in a short time, Coimbra beheld a new family within its walls.

My husband purchased for me some handsome cloaths, adapted to my own sex, and presented me with several diamonds, among which I recollected that of Don Felix Maldonado. This discovery was sufficient to make me conceive how all the jewels I had seen were acquired, and to persuade me that I had not married a scrupulous observer of the seventh article of the decalogue. But, considering myself as the first cause of his dexterity, I forgave him in my heart: for a woman will excuse even the bad actions which her beauty prompts the men to commit: otherwise, I should have thought him an execrable villain.

I was pretty well satisfied with him for two or three months, during which he behaved in a gallant manner, and seemed to love me with great tenderness: nevertheless, these marks of affection were false appearances; for the rogue cheated me at last. One morning, on my return from mass, I found nothing at home but bare walls: the whole furniture, with all my baggage, was carried off: Zendono, and his faithful valet, had taken their measures so well, that, in less than an hour, the general pillage of the house had been begun and finished, in such a manner, that with the cloaths only which I had on my back, and the ring of Don Felix, which was luckily on my finger, I saw myself abandoned, by an ungrateful wretch, like another Ariadne. But, I assure thee, I did not amuse myself with making elegies on my misfortunes; I rather thanked Heaven for having delivered me from such a wretch, who could not fail,
soon

soon or late, to fall into the hands of justice; and looked upon the days we had spent together as so much lost time, for which I would soon make myself amends. Had I been desirous of staying in Portugal, and attaching myself to some lady of fashion, I should not have wanted a place; but, whether I loved my own country, or was influenced by the force of destiny, which prepared a better fortune for me here, I resolved to return to Spain; and applying to a jeweller, who gave me ready money for my ring, set out with an old Spanish lady, who was going in a chaise to Seville.

This person, whose name was Dorothea, had been to visit one of her relations settled at Coimbra, and was on her return to Seville, where she lived. There was such a sympathy between her disposition and mine that we became friends the very first day of our journey; and our mutual affection grew so strong on the road, that, on our arrival, the lady would suffer me to lodge no where but in her house. I had no cause to repent of my acquaintance, for I never knew a woman of a better character; and one might still perceive, by her features, and the sparkling of her eyes, that in her youth many a guitarre had been thrummed on her account: indeed, she was the widow of several noble husbands, and lived, in an honourable manner, on the jointures which she enjoyed.

Among other excellent qualities, she had that of being very compassionate to unfortunate young women. When I imparted to her my own story, she entered warmly into my interests, and bestowed a thousand curses on Zendono. “What dogs these
“men are! (said she in a tone that made me guess
“she had met with some steward in her way) perfidious

“dious wretches ! I know there are such villains in
 “the world, who divert themselves in deceiving wo-
 “men. What I am pleased at, my dear child,
 “(added she) is, that, according to your relation,
 “you are no longer bound to that perjured Biscayan:
 “if your marriage with him was good enough to se-
 “cure your reputation, by way of recompence, it is
 “also bad enough to permit you to contract a better,
 “whenever you can find an opportunity.”

I went abroad every day with Dorothea, either to church, or to visit; and this being the way to meet with some adventure soon, I attracted the notice of several cavaliers, who, in order to found the business, made interest with my old landlady: but some had not wherewithal to make a good settlement, and others were still minors; so that I had not the least desire of listening to any of them. One day, Dorothea and I took a whim of going to see a play at Seville*; and, upon consulting the bill, we found that the players intended to act *La famosa comedia, el embaxador de Si-mismo*, composed by Lope de Vega Carpio.

Among the actresses who appeared on the stage, I discovered my old friend Phenicia, that jolly merry

* Seville, the capital of Andalusia, in Spain, is situated in a fertile country on the river Guadalquivir, over which it has a stout bridge of seventeen boats, which joins the city to a large suburb on the other side. The compass of the city, including this suburb, is supposed to be near fourteen miles, but the wall is only eight. It is very strong, and adorned with fifteen gates and a hundred and sixty-six towers. The number of inhabitants are reckoned to amount to three hundred thousand. It has also an university, and a great number of students. Among the manufactures carried on in this city, those of the silk and silver stuffs are the most considerable. Seville is an archbishopric of great antiquity and dignity. Its revenue amounts to a hundred and twenty thousand ducats *per annum*.

wench

wench whom thou hast seen when she was waiting-maid to Florimonda, and with whom thou hast sometimes supped at Arsenia's house. I knew that she had not been in Madrid for two years before, but was ignorant of her being an actresses. Having an eager desire of embracing her, I found the piece very tedious: but this might be the fault of the actors, who played either too ill or too well to yield me amusement; for as to me, who am a merry creature, I own myself as much diverted by a player who is perfectly ridiculous, as by one who is excellent in his way.

At length, the moment I waited for being arrived, that is, the end of *La famosa comedia*, my widow and I went behind the scenes, where we perceived Phenicia acting the coquette, and listening with affectation to the soft warbling of a young bird, which, it seems had allowed itself to be ensnared by her declamation. She no sooner observed me, than quitting her admirer with a courteous air, she came towards me with open arms, and loaded me with caresses. We expressed our mutual joy in seeing one another again; but the time and place not permitting us to launch out into a long conversation, we deferred it till next day, when we might discourse together more fully at her lodgings.

The itch of talking is one of the most eager passions of women: I could not close an eye the whole night, so much did I long to engage Phenicia, and worry her with questions upon questions. God knows, I was not lazy in getting up, to repair to her lodging, according to the direction she had given me. She lived with the whole company in a large hired house: which when I entered, I met a maid-servant, who, when I desired her to conduct me

to Phenicia's apartment, shewed me up to a gallery, on one side of which were ten or twelve small chambers, divided from one another by partitions of deal boards only, and possessed by the joyous band. My guide knocked at a door, which Phenicia, whose tongue itched as well as mine, came and opened. Scarce did we allow ourselves time to sit, before we began to chatter. We had a severe brush, and uttered in our turns so many interrogations, that the questions and replies succeeded one another with amazing volubility.

After having recounted our mutual adventures, and reciprocally informed ourselves of the state of our affairs, Phenicia asked what I intended to do: I answered, that I was resolved (until something better should cast up) to enter into the service of some young lady of quality. “ O fye! (cried my friend) “ you joke sure! Is it possible, my dear, that thou art “ not yet disgusted with servitude? Art thou not tired “ with seeing thyself subjected to another's will, with “ humouring the caprices of a mistress, with hearing “ thyself reproached, and, in one word, with being “ a slave? Why wilt thou not, by my example, embrace a theatrical life? Nothing can be more convenient for people of spirit who have neither birth “ nor fortune; it is a situation that holds the middle “ place between the nobility and citizens; an unrestricted condition, free of that decorum which is “ so troublesome to society. Our revenues are paid “ in ready cash by the public, which is our bank; “ we live in continual mirth, and spend our money “ as we get it.

“ The stage (added she) is particularly favourable to women: while I lived with Florimonda, I “ blush at the remembrance of it, I was reduced to “ the

“ the necessity of listening to the candle-snuffers of
“ the prince’s company; not one man of fashion
“ paid the least attention to my figure. What was
“ the cause of this unimportance? I was not seen:
“ the finest picture has not its effect, except in a
“ particular light; but since I have been placed on
“ my proper pedestal, that is, on the stage, Heavens,
“ what a change has happened! I see at my heels
“ the gayest youths of all these towns through which
“ we pass. An actress, therefore, enjoys a great
“ deal of pleasure in her occupation: if she is pru-
“ dent, I mean, if she favours one gallant only at a
“ time, she has all the honour imaginable paid to
“ her, her chastity is applauded, and when she
“ changes her lover, she is looked upon as a real
“ widow who marries a second husband; nay, if a
“ widow takes a third, she is spoken of with con-
“ tempt, and said to have infringed the delicacy of
“ her sex: whereas the actress seems to be more and
“ more regarded, in proportion to the increase of
“ her admirers. After she has gone through an
“ hundred intrigues, she is still a morsel for a lord.”

“ To whom do you talk in this manner? (said I,
“ interrupting her). Do you think I am ignorant
“ of these advantages? I have often reflected on
“ them, and they but too much flatter the imagina-
“ tion of such a girl as me: I even feel an inclina-
“ tion for the stage: but that alone is not sufficient;
“ talent is absolutely necessary, and I have none;
“ for when I sometimes attempted to repeat passages
“ of plays before Arsenia, she always found fault
“ with my performance, so that I was disgusted at
“ the profession.” “ Thou art easily discouraged
“ (replied Phenicia); dost thou not know that
“ these great actresses are commonly jealous? They
“ are

“are afraid, in spite of all their vanity, of being
“eclipsed. In short, I won’t take Arsenia’s word
“for thy incapacity; for she was certainly insincere:
“nay, I assure thee, without flattery, that thou art
“born for the stage; thou hast genius, a free and
“graceful carriage, a sweet voice, a good chest, and
“withal a face! Ah, baggage, how many cavaliers
“wilt thou charm, if thou turnest actress?”

She plied me with more such seducing discourse, and made me pronounce some verses, that I myself might judge of my capacity for acting: but when she heard me, it was quite another case; she overwhelmed me with applause, and preferred me to all the actresses in Madrid. After this, I should have been inexcusable, had I doubted my own merit. Arsenia stood impeached and convicted of envy and insincerity; and I could not help allowing that I was an admirable subject. Two actors, who happened to come in at that instant, and before whom Phenicia obliged me to repeat the verses which I had already recited to her, were seized with a kind of ecstasy; from which they no sooner recollected themselves, than they loaded me with praise. In good earnest, had the three wagered with one another which of them should applaud me most, they could not have employed more hyperbolical expressions. My modesty was not proof against such eulogiums: I began to believe myself of some value; and thus my thoughts were turned towards the stage.

“Come on then, my dear, (said I to Phenicia)
“the affair is determined: I will follow thy advice,
“and enter into the company, provided they think
“well of it.” My friend, transported with joy at these words, hugged me in her arms; and her two comrades seemed no less delighted to find me in these sentiments.

sentiments. We agreed, that next day I should repair to the theatre in the morning, and before the whole company assembled, shew the same sample of my talent that I had exhibited to them. If I had acquired the good opinion of those who were at Phenicia's lodgings, all the actors judged of me still more favourably when I had pronounced about twenty verses in their presence. They received me very willingly into their company; and then I was wholly engrossed by my first appearance, which, that I might render as gay as possible, I employed upon it all the money that remained from the sale of my ring; and though I had not enough to make a superb figure, I at least found means to supply the want of magnificence by a genteel taste in my dress.

At length I appeared on the stage for the first time; and then, what thundering applause, what eulogiums was I favoured with! It is downright modesty, my friend, to say simply that I ravished the audience; one must have been witness of the noise I made at Seville to believe it. I became the discourse of the whole city, which, during three weeks, came in crouds to the playhouse, in such a manner, that the company, by this novelty, recalled the public, which had begun to desert them. I began, then, in a manner that charmed every body; and this was the same thing as if I had advertised myself to be let to the highest bidder. Twenty cavaliers, of all ages, outvied one another in their profers to me; and if I had followed my own inclination, I would have chosen him who was young and handsome: but people of our stamp ought to consult nothing but their interest and ambition, when a settlement is depending. For this reason, Don Ambrosia de Nisana, a man already old and ugly,
but

but rich and generous, and one of the most powerful noblemen of Andaloufia, had the preference. True, indeed, I made him purchase my favours at a good price; he hired for me a grand house, which he furnished in a very magnificent manner, gave me an expert cook, two lacquies, a chamber-maid, and a thousand ducats for my monthly expence, over and above rich cloaths, and a pretty large quantity of jewels.

What a change was this in my fortune! My reason could not support it: I appeared to myself, all of a sudden, quite another person; and I am not surpris'd that there are girls who forget in a little time the meanness and misery from which they are rescued by the caprice of a man of quality. I will make a sincere confession; the applause of the public, the flattering discourse that I heard from all quarters, and the passion of Don Ambrosio, inspired me with sentiments of vanity that amounted to mere extravagance. I considered my talent as a noble title; I assumed the airs of a woman of quality; and becoming as covetous as I had before been prodigal of my smiles, resolved to limit my prospect to Dukes, Counts, and Marquisses only.

Signior de Nisana came to sup at my house every evening with some of his friends; and I, on my side, took care to invite the most engaging of our actresses; so that we commonly spent the best part of the night in drinking and making merry. I accommodated myself mighty well to such an agreeable life, which, however, lasted but six months. Noblemen are apt to change, otherwise they would be too amiable. Don Ambrosio forsook me for a conquest he had made of a young creature from Grenada, who had arrived at Seville, with some charms, and the talent
of

of disposing them to the best advantage. My affliction at his inconstancy did not last, however, longer than four and twenty hours. I chose in his room a cavalier of two and twenty, called Don Lewis de Alcacer, to whom, in point of person, few Spaniards could be compared. Thou wilt, doubtless, ask, and thou hast reason so to do, why I took such a young nobleman for my gallant, when I knew the consequences of such a choice. But, besides that Don Lewis had neither father nor mother, and already enjoyed his estate, I must tell thee, that these consequences are not to be dreaded but by girls of a servile condition, or unhappy she-adventurers. Women of our profession are privileged persons, and not at all answerable for the effects that our charms produce. So much the worse for those families whose heirs we pillage.

Alcacer and I attached ourselves so strongly to one another, that no mutual passion, I believe, ever equalled that with which we were inflamed. We loved with so much fury, that one would have thought we were both enchanted: and those who were acquainted with our correspondence, believed us the most happy lovers in the world; though we were, in reality, the most miserable. If Don Lewis had a person altogether amiable, he was at the same time so jealous, that he afflicted me incessantly with unjust suspicions. It was in vain for me to accommodate myself to this weakness, to constrain myself so far as not to look upon a man. His distrust, ingenious in finding out crimes to lay to my charge, rendered my caution altogether useless. Our most tender moments were always disturbed by quarrels, which it was impossible to endure. Both of us lost our patience, and we broke in a friendly manner.

Would'st thou believe it? we looked upon the last day as the most charming of our commerce. Equally fatigued with the troubles we had undergone, we expressed the utmost joy in our mutual adieu. We were like two miserable captives, who, after a rude slavery, at last recover their freedom.

Since that adventure, I am always on my guard against love. I will no more contract attachments that may disturb my repose: it does not become those of our profession to sigh like other people; and we ought not to entertain in private a passion, the ridicule of which we represent in public.

About this time I afforded some employment to Fame, which reported every where that I was an imitable actress. On the assurance of this goddess, the players of Grenada wrote to me, proposing that I should enter into their company; and, to let me know that the proposal was not to be rejected, sent me an account of their daily expence, and the terms of their offer; from which I concluded, that it would be for my interest to comply. I accepted it, therefore, though, at bottom, I was grieved at parting from Phenicia and Dorothea, whom I loved as much as one woman is capable of loving others of her sex. I left the first busy in melting the plate of a little merchant-goldsmith, who, out of vanity, would have an actress for his mistress. I forgot to tell thee, that, when I devoted myself to the stage, I changed, through whim, my name from Laura into that of Estella, under which appellation I set out for Grenada.

Here my first appearance was no less lucky than at Seville, and I saw myself at once surrounded by admirers: but being resolved to favour none except in an honourable way, I behaved to them with so much reserve, that they were blinded by my affected modesty.

modesty. Nevertheless, that I might not be the dupe of a conduct that would be of no service, and which indeed was not natural to me, I was going to listen to a young judge, of the citizen race, who assumed the nobleman by virtue of his office, a sumptuous table, and rich equipage, when I saw, for the first time, the Marquis de Marialva. This Portuguese Lord, who travels through Spain out of curiosity, stopped on his way at Grenada; and coming to the play one night, when I did not act, considered with great attention the actresses who presented themselves, and found one to his liking. He made an acquaintance with her the very next day, and was ready to conclude the bargain, when I appeared on the stage. My figure, and the air I gave myself, turned the weathercock all on a sudden, and my Portuguese attached himself to me only. To confess the truth, as I was not ignorant that my comrade had pleased that nobleman, I spared nothing to deprive her of her conquest; and I had the good fortune to accomplish it. I know that she bears me a grudge for my success, but I could not help doing it; and she ought to consider it as a thing so natural to women, that the best friends make no scruple of practising it on one another.

C H A P. VIII.

The reception which Gil Blas met with from the players of Grenada, and his finding an old acquaintance behind the scenes.

L AURA had no sooner finished her story, than an old actress, who lived in the neighbourhood, came to take her up in her way to the play-house. This venerable stage-heroine would have been very

proper for playing the part of the goddess Cotys. My sister did not fail to present her brother to this superannuated figure; upon which a great many compliments passed on both sides.

I left them together, telling the steward's widow, that I would rejoin her at the theatre, as soon as I ordered my baggage to be carried to the Marquis de Marialva's house, to which he gave me a direction. I went immediately to my own room; from whence, after having satisfied my landlady, I repaired, with a man who carried my portmanteau, to a large furnished house where my new master lodged. I met at the door his steward, who asked me if I was not Dame Estella's brother; and, upon my answering in the affirmative, said, "Signior Cavalier, you are
" very welcome: the Marquis de Marialva, whose
" steward I have the honour to be, has ordered me
" to give you a handsome reception. There is a
" chamber prepared for you, to which, if you please,
" I shall shew you the way." So saying, he carried me to the top of the house, and shewed me into a chamber so small, that a very narrow bed, a chest, and two chairs quite filled it. This was my apartment. "You won't be very much at large in this
" place, (said my guide) but, to make you amends,
" you shall be lodged in a superb manner at Lisbon." I locked my portmanteau in my chest, put the key in my pocket, and asked at what hour they supped. It was answered, that the Portugueze nobleman kept no table at home, but gave a certain monthly sum to each domestic for his board. I put other questions to him, and learned, that the people belonging to the Marquis were a parcel of happy fluggards. After a short conversation, I left the steward, to go in quest
of

of Laura, agreeably engrossed with the presage I had conceived of my new place.

As soon as I arrived at the play-house door, and told that I was Estella's brother, I was immediately admitted. You might have seen the guards as eager in making a passage for me, as if I had been one of the most considerable noblemen of Grenada. All the servants and door-keepers whom I met made me profound bows. But what I wish I could paint to the reader, was my serio-comical reception behind the scenes, where I found the company all dressed, and ready to begin. The actors and actresses, to whom Laura presented me, poured upon me in shoals. The men overwhelmed me with embraces; and the women, in their turns, applying their painted faces to mine, covered it with white and red. Each desirous of being the first to make their compliment, they spoke altogether: it was impossible for me alone to answer; but my sister came to my assistance, and her indefatigable tongue did not leave me in debt to any one.

The embraces of the actors and actresses did not suffice; for I was also obliged to undergo the civilities of the scene-painter, the music, prompter, candle-snuffer and his deputy; in short, of all the servants of the theatre, who, on the report of my arrival, came running to behold me. One would have thought that all these people were foundlings, who had never seen a brother before.

Mean while the performance begun; and some gentlemen, who were behind the scenes, ran to their places; while I, like a child of the house, continued to converse with those of the actors who were not on the stage. Among these, I heard one called Melchior: I was struck with the name; I considered with

attention the person who bore it, and imagined I had seen him somewhere. I at length recollected him to be Melchior Zapata, that poor stroller, who, as I observed in the first volume of my history, soaked crusts of bread in a spring.

Taking him aside accordingly, “I am mistaken
“ (said I) if you are not that Signior Melchior with
“ whom I had the honour to breakfast one day at
“ the side of a clear spring between Valladolid and
“ Segovia. I was in company with a journeyman
“ barber; we had some provisions in a knapsack,
“ which, being joined to yours, made up a pretty little
“ repast, which was seasoned with a thousand agree-
“ able fallies.” Zapata, having mused some minutes,
answered, “You mention a circumstance which I re-
“ cal without difficulty: I was then returning to
“ Zamora, from having made an unsuccessful attempt
“ on the stage at Madrid: I remember too, that I
“ was in very bad circumstances.” “I remember
“ the same thing, (said I) by this token, that you
“ wore a jacket lined with play-bills. You see I have
“ not forgot it, no more than that you complained
“ at that time of having too chaste a wife.” “Oh!
“ I have no cause to complain of that at present,
“ (said Zapata, with precipitation) egad! my gossip
“ is very much reformed in that particular; and
“ therefore my jacket is better lined than formerly.”

I was going to congratulate him on his wife’s reformation, when he was obliged to leave me, in order to appear upon the stage. Curious to know his spouse, I made up to an actor, and desired he would shew her to me. This he did, saying, “There she
“ is; that is Narcissa, the handsomest of our ladies,
“ your sister excepted.” I immediately concluded, that this actress must be she in favour of whom the
Marquis

Marquis de Marialva had declared himself, before he had seen Estella; and my conjecture was but too true. When the play was over, I conducted Laura to her lodging, where I perceived several cooks preparing a great entertainment. “Thou mayest sup here” (said she). “I won’t indeed, (said I) the Marquis, perhaps, will chuse to be alone with you.” “O! not at all, (she replied) he is to be here with two of his friends and one of our gentlemen; and it is in thy own option to make a sixth. Thou knowest that, in the houses of attornies, secretaries have the privilege of eating with their masters.” “True, (said I) but it would be a little too early for me to put myself on the footing of a favourite secretary: I must first enjoy his confidence, before I can merit that honourable privilege.” So saying, I left her, and repaired to my eating-house, which I intended to frequent every day, since my master kept no table at home.

C H A P. IX.

He supped that evening with an extraordinary man: an account of what happened between them.

I OBSERVED in the hall a kind of old monk, cloathed in coarse grey cloth, who was at supper all alone in a corner. Sitting down out of curiosity just opposite to him, I saluted him very civilly, and he shewed himself no less polite. My pittance being brought, I began to dispatch it with a good deal of appetite; and while I ate in silence, I frequently looked at this person, whose eyes I always found fixed on mine. Fatigued with his stubborn perseverance in looking at me, I addressed him in these words: “Father, have we ever seen one another
“ before?”

“ before? You observe me as if I was not altogether
“ unknown to you.”

He answered, with great gravity, “ My reason for
“ fixing my eyes upon you, is to admire the prodi-
“ gious variety of adventures which are marked in
“ the features of your face.” “ I see, (said I, with
“ an air of raillery) that your reverence deals in
“ metoposcopy.” “ I may boast of possessing that art,
“ (replied the monk) and of having made presages
“ which have been verified by the event. I am also
“ skilled in chiromancy, and will venture to say, that
“ my oracles are infallible, when I have compared
“ the inspection of the hand with that of the face.”

Although this old man had all the appearance of
a wise person, I thought him so foolish, that I could
not help laughing in his face. Instead of being of-
fended, he smiled at my unpoliteness, and continued
speaking in these words, after having cast his eyes
around the hall, to be assured that nobody listened.
“ I am not surprised to see you so prejudiced against
“ two sciences which are looked upon as frivolous
“ in this age. The long and painful study which
“ they demand discourages all the learned men,
“ who renounce and decry them, out of despair of
“ acquiring them. For my own part, I am not dis-
“ couraged by the obscurity in which they are
“ shrouded, no more than by the difficulties which
“ incessantly occur in the search of chymical secrets,
“ and in the wonderful art of transmuting metals
“ into gold.”

“ But I don’t consider (added he, recollecting him-
“ self) that I speak to a young cavalier, to whom
“ my discourse must in effect appear quite chimerical.
“ A sample of my skill will dispose you much better
“ than all I can say to judge more favourably of
“ my

“ my art.” With these words, he took out of his pocket a phial full of red liquor ; and then said, “ Here is an elixir which I composed this morning of the juice of certain plants distilled in an alembic ; for I have employed almost all my life, like Democritus, in finding out the properties of minerals and simples. You shall see its virtue put to the proof. The wine which we now drink to supper, though it is execrable, shall become excellent.” So saying, he put into my bottle two drops of his elixir, which rendered my wine more delicious than the best that is drank in Spain.

The marvellous strikes the imagination ; and when once that is gained, the judgment is no longer used. Charmed with such a fine secret, and persuaded that he must be more than the devil who could find it out, I cried, in a transport of admiration, “ Oh, father ! pray pardon me, if I took you at first for an old fool ; I now do justice to your capacity, and need no more than I have seen to be assured, that you could, if you pleased, convert, in an instant, a bar of iron into an ingot of gold. How happy should I be could I possess such an admirable science.” “ Heaven preserve you from such an acquisition (said the old man, interrupting me with a profound sigh). You don’t know, my son, what a secret you wish for. Instead of envying, rather pity me, for having bestowed so much pains to make myself unhappy. I live in continual disquiet. I am afraid of being discovered, and that my labours will be rewarded by perpetual imprisonment. In this apprehension I lead a wandering life, disguised sometimes like a priest, or monk, and sometimes like a peasant or cavalier. Is it then an advantage to know how to make gold at that price ?

“ and

“and are not riches a real punishment for those persons who cannot enjoy them in tranquility?”

This discourse seeming to me very sensible, I said to the sage, “There is nothing like a quiet life: you give me a disgust at the philosopher’s stone; and I will be contented with learning of you the future events of my life.” “With all my heart, child, (answered he) I have already made my remarks on your features: let us now see your hand.”

I presented it to him with a confidence that will not do me much honour in the opinion of some readers; and he having examined it with great attention, exclaimed, in a fit of enthusiasm, “Ah! what transitions from grief to joy, and from joy to grief! What capricious successions of misfortune and prosperity! But you have already experienced a great deal of these vicissitudes. You have not a great many more afflictions to undergo: and a nobleman will confer upon you an agreeable destiny, not subject to change.” After having assured me, that I might depend on this prediction, he bade me farewell, and went out of the eating-house, leaving me quite engrossed with the things which I had heard. I did not at all doubt that the Marquis de Marialva was the nobleman in question; and, of consequence, nothing seemed more possible than the accomplishment of the oracle. But though I had not seen the least appearance of probability, I could not have helped reposing an entire belief in the pretended monk, so much authority had he acquired in my opinion by his elixir. On my side, that I might hasten the happiness that was predicted to me, I resolved to attach myself to the Marquis more than I had done to any of my masters; and having formed this resolution, I retired to our house

in a transport of joy that I cannot express. Never did a woman leave a fortune-teller with more satisfaction.

C H A P. X.

The commission that the Marquis de Marialva gave to Gil Blas, and the manner in which that faithful secretary acquitted himself of it.

THE Marquis was not yet come home from the lodgings of his actrefs; and I found his valets de chambre playing at primero in his apartment, expecting his return; I made up to them, and we amused ourselves in making merry till two o'clock in the morning, when our master arrived. He was a little surpris'd to see me, and said with a gracious air, which made me guess that he returned very well satisfied with this evening's pleasure, "How, " Gil Blas! not yet a-bed?" I answered, that I was first willing to know what orders he had for me. "I " shall, perhaps, (he resumed) give you a commission " to-morrow morning; but it will be time enough " then to tell you the particulars. Mean while, you " may go to rest: and henceforth remember, that I " dispense with your attendance in the evening, ha- " ving occasion for no body but my valets de " chambre."

After this explanation, which at bottom gave me a good deal of pleasure, since it spared me a piece of subjection which I should have sometimes felt in a very disagreeable manner, I left the Marquis in his apartment, and retiring to my garret, went to bed; but having no inclination to sleep, it came into my head that I should follow the advice which Pythagoras gives us, of recollecting at night all that we have

have done in the day, in order to applaud our good and condemn our bad actions.

I did not find my conscience clear enough to be satisfied with my conduct; but reproached myself with having supported the imposture of Laura. In vain did I suggest as an excuse, that I could not in honour give the lye to a girl, who had nothing in view but to do me a pleasure; and that, in some shape, I found myself under a necessity of being an accomplice in the cheat. Little satisfied with this apology, I answered, that I ought not then to have pushed things so far; and that I must have a great deal of impudence to live with a nobleman, whose confidence I so ill repaid. In short, after a severe examination, I concluded, that if I was not a rogue, I was next kin to one.

From thence passing to the consequences, I represented to myself that I played a very high game, in deceiving a man of quality, who, for my sins, would perhaps soon discover the trick. A reflection so judicious terrified me not a little; but the ideas of pleasure and interest soon dissipated my fear. Besides, the prophecy of the man with the elixir would have been sufficient to remove my doubts. I gave myself up, therefore, to the most agreeable fancies: I formed new rules of arithmetic, to reckon within myself the sum to which my wages would amount at the end of ten years service. To this I added the gratifications which I should receive from my master; and measuring them by his liberal disposition, or rather by my own desires, I had an intemperance of imagination, (if I may be allowed the expression) which set no bounds to my fortune; I was gradually lulled by so much wealth, and fell asleep in the very act of building castles in Spain.

Next

Next day I got up at eight o'clock in the morning, to go and receive my patron's orders; but as I opened the door to go out, I was very much surprised to see him appear before me all alone, in his night-cap and morning-gown. "Gil Blas, (said he) last night, when I left your sister, I promised to be with her this morning; but an affair of consequence hinders me from keeping my word. Go, and assure her from me that I am very much mortified at the disappointment; and tell her, I shall certainly sup with her in the evening. This is not all, (added he, putting into my hand a purse with a little shagreen box enriched with diamonds) carry this my picture to her, and keep this purse, of fifty pistoles, which I give as a mark of the friendship I have already conceived for you." I took the picture with one hand, and the purse I so little deserved with the other; and running instantly to Laura, cried, in the excess of joy with which I was transported, "Good! the prediction is visibly accomplishing. What a happiness is it to be the brother of such a handsome and gallant girl! What a pity it is that there is not as much honour as profit and pleasure in it!"

Laura, contrary to the custom of people of her profession, being used to rise early, I surprised her at her toilet; where, in expectation of the Portugeze, she joined to her natural beauty all the auxiliary charms that the art of coquetry could bestow. "Amiable Estella, (said I to her when I entered) the loadstone of strangers, I may now sit at table with my master, since he has honoured me with a commission which gives me that prerogative, and of which I come to acquit myself. He cannot have the pleasure of your company this morning, as

VOL. III. G " he

“ he proposed ; but, for your consolation, will sup
“ with you at night : and he sends you his picture
“ which to me seems a matter of still greater conso-
“ lation.”

I accordingly gave her the box, which, by the bright sparkling of the diamonds that adorned it, infinitely rejoiced her eye-sight. She opened it, and shutting it again, after having considered the painting superficially, returned to the stones, whose beauty she extolled, saying with a smile, “ These are copies
“ which we women of the stage value more than
“ originals ”

I then told her that the generous Portugeze, when he entrusted me with the picture, had gratified me with a purse of fifty pistoles. “ I congratulate
“ thee upon thy good fortune ; (said she to me) this
“ nobleman begins where others even rarely end.”
“ To you, my dear creature, (I replied) I owe this
“ present : the Marquis bestowed it upon me solely
“ on account of my being your brother.” “ I wish
“ (said she) that he would give you as much every
“ day ; for I cannot express how dear thou art to
“ me. The very first moment I saw thee, I attach-
“ ed myself to thee by a tie too strong for time to
“ break. When I lost thee at Madrid, I did not
“ despair of finding thee again ; and yesterday, when
“ I saw thee, received thee as a man whom Fate
“ brought back to my arms. In a word, my friend,
“ Heaven has destined us for one another ; thou
“ shalt be my husband ; but we must first enrich
“ ourselves. I want to have two or three more
“ intrigues to make thee easy for life.”

I thanked her in a polite manner for the trouble she intended to take on my account ; and we insensibly engaged in a conversation that lasted till noon.

Then

Then I retired to give an account to my master of the manner in which his present was received : and though Laura had given me no instructions on that subject, I did not fail to compose by the way a fine compliment, which I intended to repeat in her name. But when I went home, I was told that the Marquis had gone out ; and it was decreed that I should see him no more, as may be perceived in reading the following chapter.

C H A P. XI.

Gil Blas receives a piece of news which is like a thunderbolt to him.

I REPAIRED to my eating-house, where, meeting two men of a very agreeable conversation, I dined and sat at table with them till it was time to go to the play. Then we parted ; they went about their own affairs, and I took the road to the theatre. I must observe by the bye, that I had all the reason in the world to be in good humour ; mirth had reigned in my conversation with these two gentlemen ; my fortune wore a most smiling face : nevertheless my spirits sunk, without my knowing the reason, and without my being able to keep them up. It was, doubtless, a presage of the misfortune with which I was threatened.

As I entered the green-room, Melchior Zapata came to me, and telling me softly to follow him, carried me into a private place, and addressed me in this manner : “ Signior Cavalier, I think it my duty
 “ to give you a very important piece of intelligence.
 “ You know that the Marquis de Marialva had, at
 “ first, a passion for Narcissa, my wife ; and had al-
 “ ready appointed a day to come and take a slice

“ my rib, when the artful Estella found means to
“ break the bargain, and allure the Portugeze
“ nobleman to her own charms. You may well
“ believe that an actress does not lose such a good
“ prey without vexation. My spouse has this affair
“ at heart, and is capable of undertaking any thing
“ to be revenged: she has now a fair occasion.
“ Yesterday, if you remember, all our servants
“ crowded to see you; when the under candle-
“ snuffer told some of the company, that he knew
“ you very well, and that you was nothing less
“ than Estella’s brother.

“ This report (added Melchior) reached the ears
“ of Narcissa, who did not fail to interrogate the au-
“ thor, and he has confirmed his assertion, by telling
“ her, that he knew you Arsenia’s valet, at the same
“ time that Estella, under the name of Laura, ser-
“ ved that actress at Madrid. My wife, charmed
“ with that discovery, will impart it to the Marquis
“ de Marialva, who is to be at the play this evening.
“ Take your measures accordingly; if you are not
“ actually Estella’s brother, I advise you, as a friend,
“ and on account of our old acquaintance, to pro-
“ vide for your safety. Narcissa, who demands but
“ one victim, has allowed me to give you this no-
“ tice, that you may prevent any sinister accident
“ by immediate flight.”

It would have been superfluous in him to say more of the matter. I thanked the stage-player for his information, and he easily perceived, by my terrified look, that I was not the man to give the candle-snuffer the lie. I did not feel the least inclination to depend upon my effrontery: I was not even tempted to bid Laura farewell, lest she should have insisted upon my facing it out. I could very well

well conceive that she was an actress of such skill, as to be able to extricate herself out of the dilemma; but I saw nothing except an infallible chastisement for me, and I was not so much in love as to brave it. My sole study being, therefore, to escape with my household gods, I mean my baggage, I disappeared from the play-house in a twinkling, and, with the utmost dispatch, caused my portmanteau to be transported to the house of a carrier, who was to set out for Toledo at three o'clock next morning. I could have wished to be with the Count de Polan, whose house seemed my only asylum; but I was not yet there, and I could not, without the utmost uneasiness, think on the time I had to stay in a city, where I was afraid they would search for me even in the night.

I did not, for all that, omit going to supper at my eating-house, although I was as much disturbed as a debtor who knows that there are bailiffs at his heels. What I ate that evening did not, I believe, produce excellent chyle in my stomach. Being the miserable sport of fear, I examined every body that came into the hall; and when, unluckily, any ill-looking fellow entered, (a common case in these places) I shivered with dread. Having supped in the midst of continual alarms, I rose from table, and returned to the carrier's house, where I threw myself on a truss of fresh straw, and lay till the hour of our departure.

Mean while, my patience was sufficiently exercised. I was attacked with a thousand disagreeable reflections: when I chanced to slumber, I beheld the furious Marquis mangling the fair face of Laura with blows, and demolishing every thing in her house; or heard him order his servants to make me

perish under the bastinado. Then starting, I awoke; and though to wake is usually a great comfort after such a terrible dream, waking was to me more dreadful than the dream itself. Happily for me, the carrier delivered me from my affliction, by giving me notice that his mules were ready. I was immediately a-foot, and, thank Heaven! set out radically cured of chiromancy and Laura. In proportion as we moved from Grenada, my mind resumed its tranquillity; and I began to enter into conversation with the carrier. I laughed at some pleasant stories he recounted, and lost, insensibly, all my fear. I enjoyed a sound sleep at Ubeda, where we lay the first night, and on the fourth arrived at Toledo.

My first care was to ask a direction for the Count de Polan's house, whither I repaired, very well persuaded that he would not suffer me to lodge in any other place; but I reckoned without my host; for I found nobody at home but the house-keeper, who told me that his master had set out in the evening for the castle of Leyva, having received a message that Seraphina was dangerously ill.

I did not expect the absence of the Count, which diminished the joy I felt at being in Toledo, and induced me to take another resolution. Finding myself so near Madrid, I resolved to go thither, reflecting that I might push myself forward at court, where a superior genius, I had heard, was not absolutely necessary to make a fortune. The very next day I took the advantage of a return horse for that capital of Spain; and Fortune conducted me thither, in order to make me act higher parts than those which I had hitherto performed.

C H A P. XII.

Gil Blas takes lodgings in a house where he contracts an acquaintance with Captain Chinchilla. The character of that officer; with an account of the affair that brought him to Madrid.

ON my first arrival at Madrid, I fixed my habitation in a house that was let into lodgings, where lived, among other people, an old captain, who had come from the farther end of New Castile, to solicit at court for a pension, which he thought he had but too well deserved. His name was Don Hannibal de Chinchilla. It was not without astonishment that I beheld him for the first time, being a man turned of sixty, of a gigantic stature, and extremely meagre. He wore a pair of thick whiskers, that curled up to his temples on each side. Over and above his want of a leg and arm, a large plaister of green silk supplied the place of one eye, and the scars of many wounds appeared on his face. These things excepted, he was pretty much like another man. Besides, he had a good deal of understanding, and still more gravity; was scrupulous in his morals, and, in particular, piqued himself on his delicacy in point of honour.

After having conversed with him two or three times, he honoured me with his confidence. I soon became acquainted with all his affairs. He recounted to me on what occasion he had lost an eye at Naples, an arm in Lombardy, and a leg in the Low Countries. What I admired in his narration of battles and sieges was, that not one gasconade escaped him, nor even a word in his own praise; though I could have willingly pardoned him for boasting of
the

the half of himself that remained, as an indemnification for the other half that he had lost. Those officers who return from the wars safe and sound are seldom so modest.

But he told me, the thing that gave him the most concern was, that he had spent a considerable estate in his campaigns, so that now his whole fortune was reduced to about an hundred ducats a-year, which was scarce sufficient to maintain his whiskers, clear his lodgings, and pay for writing his memorials; “For in short, Signior Cavalier, (added he, shrugging up his shoulders) I present one, thank God, every day, without being favoured with the least notice. One would say, that there is a wager between the prime minister and me, which of us shall first fail, I in giving, or he in receiving them. I have also had the honour to present several to his Majesty; but the curate sings no better than his clerk; and, in the mean time, my castle of Chinchilla sinks into ruins for want of reparation.”

“We must despair of nothing, (said I to the Captain) you are now perhaps on the eve of seeing all your toils and troubles repaid with interest.” “I ought not to flatter myself with that hope, (replied Don Hannibal) three days are not yet elapsed since I spoke to one of the minister’s secretaries, and, if I may believe what he said, I may make myself very easy.” “And pray, what did he say? (I replied) Did he pretend that you was not worthy of a recompence?” “You shall judge, (resumed Chinchilla). The secretary told me very plainly, “Master What-d’ye-call-um, don’t brag so much of your zeal and fidelity. You have done no more than your duty, in exposing yourself to danger in behalf of your country. The glory alone
“ which

“ which attends brave actions is a sufficient recompence, and ought to satisfy a Spaniard in particular. You must deceive yourself, therefore, if you look on the gratification you solicit, as a debt due to your valour. Provided it be granted to you, you will owe it entirely to the favour and generosity of the King, who is pleased to think himself indebted to those of his subjects who have distinguished themselves in the service of the state.”

“ You see by this, (pursued the Captain) that I am still in his debt, and that, in all likelihood, I shall return as rich as I came.”

One naturally interests himself for a brave man in adversity. I encouraged him to persevere, and offered to write his memorials gratis. I went even so far as to offer him my purse, and to conjure him to take out of it what money he wanted. But he was none of those who never wait for a second invitation on these occasions: on the contrary, he shewed himself very delicate on this point, and thanked me, in a lofty manner, for my good-will. He afterwards told me, that rather than be a burden to any body, he had accustomed himself, by degrees, to live so frugally, that the least nourishment was sufficient for his subsistence. This was but too true; and, therefore, he was nothing but skin and bone. That he might have no witness of his wretched repast, he used to lock himself up in his chamber at meals. I obtained of him, however, by dint of entreaty, that we should dine and sup together; and deceiving his pride by an ingenious compassion, ordered more victuals and liquor than I had occasion for to be brought, and urged him to eat and drink. At first he stood upon ceremony, but at length he yielded to my

my entreaties. After which, becoming insensibly more bold, he, of himself, assisted me in clearing my plate, and emptying my bottle.

When we had drank four or five draughts, and reconciled his stomach to good nourishment; “Truly, (said he, with an air of gaiety) you are very bewitching, Signior Gil Blas, you make me do what you please; your behaviour divests me of all fear of abusing your beneficent disposition.” My Captain, at that time, seemed so well rid of shame, that if I had laid hold of the opportunity of pressing him again to accept my purse, I believe he would not have refused it: but I did not put him to the trial; contenting myself with having made him my mess-mate, and with taking the trouble not only of writing his memorials, but also of helping him to compose them. By means of having copied homilies, I had learned to turn a period, and was become a kind of author. The old officer, on his part, piqued himself on his knowledge in composition; so that, exerting ourselves together, through emulation, we produced morsels of eloquence, worthy of the most celebrated masters of Salamanca. But in vain did each of us exhaust his genius, in sowing flowers of rhetoric in those memorials; it was no better, as the saying is, than sowing them on sand. Whatever expedient we fell upon to enhance the services of Don Hannibal, the court paid no regard to it; a circumstance that did not at all engage the old invalid to make the eulogium of those officers who ruin themselves in the field. In his bad humour he cursed his fate, and wished Naples, Lombardy, and the Low Countries at the devil.

To complete his mortification, it happened one day that, under his very nose, a poet, introduced
by



By the Duke d'Alva, having rehearsed, in the presence, an ode on the birth of an Infanta, was gratified with a pension of five hundred ducats. I believe the maimed Captain would have run mad on this occasion, had I not been at great pains to recompose him. “What is the matter? (said I, seeing him quite beside himself) there is nothing in this that ought to give you uneasiness. Has it not been the privilege of poets, time immemorial, to make princes pay tribute to the muse? There is not a crowned head in the world that does not gratify one of these gentlemen with a pension: and, between you and me, these sort of rewards, being generally transmitted to the knowledge of posterity, immortalize the liberality of kings; whereas the other recompences which they bestow are often but so much loss to their reputation. How many rewards did Augustus dispense, how many pensions did he grant, of which we have not the least intimation? But the most remote posterity will always know, as we do, that Virgil received near two hundred thousand crowns from the bounty of that emperor.”

Notwithstanding all I could say to Don Hannibal, the fruits of the ode stuck in his stomach like lead; and as he could not digest it, he resolved to abandon the whole of his pursuit. But first being willing, as his last effort, to present one other memorial to the Duke of Lerma, we went together to the house of that prime minister, where we met a young man, who having saluted the Captain, said to him, with an affectionate air, “My dear old master, is it you! what affair has brought you hither? If you have occasion for a person of interest with his highness, pray command me; I offer you my good offices.”

“How

“ How, Pedrillo, (replied the Captain) to hear you
“ talk, one would imagine you enjoy some impor-
“ tant post in this family.” “ I have, at least, (an-
“ swered the young man) power enough to be of ser-
“ vice to an honest country gentleman like you.”
“ If that be the case, (said the officer, with a smile)
“ I have recourse to your protection.” “ ’Tis
“ granted, (resumed Pedrillo) let me know what is
“ the business, and I promise you shall get some
“ snips out of the minister.”

We had no sooner communicated the affair to this benevolent young fellow, than he asked where Don Hannibal lodged; in which being satisfied, he assured us that we should hear of him next day; and then disappeared, without giving us the least hint of what he intended to do, or even telling us whether or not he belonged to the Duke of Lerma. I was curious to know who this Pedrillo was, that seemed so sprightly,
“ He is a young fellow (said the Captain) who served
“ me some years ago, and who, seeing me in want, left
“ me to go in quest of a better place. I don’t blame
“ him for that: it is very natural for one to change
“ for the better. He is a wag who does not want
“ understanding, and is as intriguing as the devil:
“ but in spite of all his art, I don’t depend a great
“ deal upon the zeal which he has expressed in my
“ behalf.” “ Who knows, (said I) but he may be
“ of some use? If he belongs, for example, to some
“ one of the Duke’s principal officers, he may have
“ it in his power to do you service. You are not
“ ignorant that every thing is carried, among the
“ great, by cabal and intrigue; that they have fa-
“ vourite domestics, who lead them by the nose; and
“ that these again, in their turn, are governed by
“ their own valets.”

Next

Next morning, Pedrillo coming to our lodgings,
 “Gentlemen, (said he) if I did not explain myself
 “yesterday, on the means I have of serving Captain
 “Chinchilla, it was because we were not in a place
 “proper for such an explanation. Besides, I was
 “willing to sound the business, before I disclosed it
 “to you. You must know then, that I am the lac-
 “quey and confident of Signior Rodrigo de Calde-
 “rona, the Duke of Lerma’s first secretary. My
 “master, who is very much addicted to gallantry,
 “sups every evening with an Arragonian nightin-
 “gale, that he keeps encaged near the court. She
 “is a very handsome girl, from Albarazin, of good
 “understanding, and sings to admiration; therefore
 “she is called Signior Sirena. As I carry a billet
 “doux to her every morning, I have just now seen
 “her; I have proposed that she shall make Don
 “Hannibal pass for her uncle, and, on that suppo-
 “sition, engage her gallant to protect him. She is
 “willing to undertake the affair; for, besides the
 “small advantage she forseees in it for herself, she
 “will be extremely glad to be thought the niece of
 “a brave gentleman.”

Signior de Chinchilla made wry faces at this pro-
 posal, and expressed a reluctance in making himself
 an accomplice of such a prank; and still more, in
 suffering a she adventurer to dishonour his family,
 by saying she belonged to it. He was disgusted at
 it, not only on account of himself, but also perceived
 in it, (if I may be allowed the expression) a retro-
 spective ignominy upon all his ancestors. This deli-
 cacy seemed very unseasonable to Pedrillo, who, be-
 ing shocked at it, exclaimed, “You jest sure, to take
 “it in that view! You are such a set of people, you
 “cottage ’squires, your vanity is quite ridiculous!

“ Signior Cavalier, (he pursued, addressing himself
 “ to me) are you not surpris’d at the scruples he
 “ makes? Egad! it is a fine thing indeed to stand
 “ on such punctilios at court! Fortune is never ne-
 “ glected there, whatever shape it assumes.”

I approved of what Pedrillo said, and we har-
 rangued the Captain so successfully, that we pre-
 vailed upon him, in spite of himself, to become Si-
 rena’s uncle. When we had gained the victory over
 his pride, we laid all our three heads together, in or-
 der to compose a new memorial for the minister, and
 it was revised, augmented, and corrected according-
 ly. I then wrote it out fair, and Pedrillo carried it
 to the Arragonian lady, who, that very evening, put
 it into the hands of Signior Don Rodrigo, to whom
 she spoke in such a manner, that the secretary be-
 lieving her really the Captain’s niece, promised to
 exert himself in his behalf. A few days after, we
 saw the effect of this our work. Pedrillo came to
 our lodging with an air of triumph: “ Good news,
 “ (said he to Chinchilla) the king is going to make a
 “ distribution of governments, benefices, and pen-
 “ sions, in which you shall not be forgot. But I am
 “ ordered to ask what present you intend to make
 “ to Sirena. As for my own part, I declare I’ll have
 “ nothing at all. I prefer the pleasure of having
 “ contributed towards bettering my old master’s for-
 “ tune, to all the gold in the world. But this is not
 “ the case with our nymph of Albarazin: she is a
 “ little Jewishly inclined, when the business is to
 “ oblige her neighbour: she would take money of
 “ her own father; so you may judge if she will re-
 “ fuse it from a pretended uncle.”

“ Let her mention her demand, (replied Don Han-
 “ nibal) she shall, if she pleases, have yearly one
 “ third

“ third of the pension I obtain; and that ought to
“ satisfy her, if the whole revenues of his Catholic
“ Majesty were concerned in the bargain. “ For my
“ own part, (replied Don Rodrigo’s Mercury) I
“ would chearfully rely upon your word, because I
“ know the value of it; but you have to do with a
“ little creature who is naturally distrustful. Be-
“ sides, she would much rather have, once for all,
“ two thirds of the product advanced in ready mo-
“ ney.” “ Where the devil does she think I shall
“ find it? (cried the officer, hastily interrupting him)
“ does she think I am a money broker? It seems
“ you have not made her acquainted with my situa-
“ tion.” “ Pardon me (replied Pedrillo), she knows
“ very well that you are as poor as Job: after what
“ I have told her, she cannot be ignorant of your
“ circumstances. But don’t give yourself any trouble
“ about the matter, I am a man fertile in expedients.
“ I know an old rogue of a lawyer who takes plea-
“ sure in lending his money at ten per cent. You
“ shall make an assignment, with security to him,
“ before a notary, of the first year of your pension,
“ for the like sum, which you shall acknowledge to
“ have received from him, and which you will touch
“ in effect, the interest included. With regard to
“ the security, the lender will be contented with your
“ castle of Chinchilla, such as it is; so that we shall
“ have no dispute upon that score.”

The Captain protested that he would accept of the conditions, if he should be lucky enough to have any share in the favours which were to be distributed next day. And he was not disappointed; being gratified with a pension of three hundred pistoles on a certain government. As soon as he understood this piece of news, he gave all the security that was de-

manded, transacted his little affairs, and returned to New Castile with some pistoles in his pocket.

C H A P. XIII.

Gil Blas meets his dear friend Fabricius at court; their mutual joy; they repair to a certain place, where a curious conversation happens between them.

I CONTRACTED a custom of going every morning to court, where I commonly spent two or three hours, in seeing the grandees pass and repass, though they appeared there without that splendor which surrounds them in other places.

One day as I walked to and fro, and strutted through the apartments, making, like many others, a foolish figure enough, I perceived Fabricius, whom I had left at Valladolid, in the service of an hospital director. What astonished me was, that he talked familiarly to the Duke of Medina Sidonia, and the Marquis of Santa-Cruz. Nay, these two noblemen seemed to listen to him with pleasure, and he was as well dressed as a man of quality. Am I not mistaken? said I to myself. Can this be the son of barber Nunez? perhaps it is some young courtier, who resembles him? I did not long remain in doubt: the noblemen went away, and I accosted Fabricius. He knew me at first sight; and after having made me squeeze through the crowd with him, to get out of the apartments, “My dear Gil Blas, (said he, embracing me) I am rejoiced to see you again. How art thou employed at Madrid? art thou still in service? or hast thou some post at court? Give me an account of all that has happened to thee, since thy precipitate retreat from Valladolid.” “You ask me a great many questions at once, (said I) and

“ and we are not now in a proper place to relate
 “ adventures.” “ Thou art in the right, (he re-
 “ plied) we shall be more at liberty in my lodgings.
 “ Come, I will shew you the way ; it is not far from
 “ hence. I am quite my own master, agreeably
 “ lodged, perfectly easy in my circumstances, I am
 “ contented with my situation, and happy because I
 “ think myself so.”

I accepted the proposal, and followed Fabricius, who stopped before a very fine house, where he told me he lodged. We crossed a court, where, on one side, there was a great stair-case that led to very superb apartments, and, on the other, a small flight, equally dark and narrow, by which we ascended to the lodging he had so much extolled. It consisted of one room only, which my ingenious friend had divided into four, by thin deal boards. The first served as an antichamber to the second, where he lay ; he had made a closet of the third, and a kitchen of the last. The chamber and antichamber were lined with maps, and theses of philosophy, and the furniture was suitable to this kind of hanging ; consisting of a large brocade bed, very much worn, old chairs covered with yellow serge, garnished with a fringe of Grenada silk of the same colour ; a table with gilt feet, covered with leather that seemed to be once red, and bordered with a tinsel fringe become black by the lapse of time ; with an ebony cup-board, adorned with figures coarsely carved. He had, instead of a bureau, in his closet, a little table ; and his library was composed of some books, with several bundles of paper lying on shelves, placed above one another, along the wall. His kitchen, which was conformable to the rest, contained some earthen ware, and other necessary utensils.

Fabricius, after having given me time to consider his apartment, said, “What dost thou think of my
“lodging and œconomy? an’t thou enchanted with
“them?” “Yes, faith, (I replied smiling) I am so.
“Thou must have certainly played thy cards well
“at Madrid, to be so well furnished. Thou, doubt-
“less, enjoyest some post.” “Heaven forbid! (re-
“plied he) the business I follow is above all employ-
“ments whatever. A man of fashion, to whom this
“house belongs, gave me a room, which I have di-
“vided into four, and furnished, as thou seest. I
“meddle with nothing but what gives me pleasure,
“and feel not the cravings of necessity.” “Pray be
“more explicit, (said I, interrupting him) you irri-
“tate the desire I have of knowing what you do.”
“Well, (said he) thou shalt be satisfied. I am turned
“author, and have commenced wit; I write in verse
“as well as in prose, and am equally good at every
“thing.”

“Thou a favourite of Apollo! (cried I, laughing).
“This is what I never could have divined. I should
“have been much less surpris’d to have found thee
“in a quite contrary situation. What charms couldst
“thou find in the condition of a poet? methinks
“these people are commonly despis’d in civil life,
“and are far from having an established ordinary.”
“O fy! (cried he in his turn) thou talkest of those
“miserable authors, whose works are the refuse of
“libraries and players. Is it to be wondered at,
“that such writers are not esteem’d? But good au-
“thors, my friend, are on a better footing in the
“world; and I may say, without vanity, that I am
“one of that number.” “I don’t at all doubt it,
“ (said I) thou art a young fellow of excellent ge-
“nius. That which is compos’d by thee cannot be
bad.

“ bad. All that I am at a loss to know is, how thou
“ wast first seized with the rage of rhyme.”

“ Thy surprise is just, (replied Nunez) I was so
“ well satisfied with my situation while in the ser-
“ vice of Don Manuel Ordonez, that I did not so
“ much as wish for any other. But my genius rising
“ by degrees, like that of Plautus, above servitude,
“ I composed a comedy, which was acted by the
“ company who performed at Valladolid. Although
“ it was not worth a fig, it met with great success:
“ from whence I concluded that the public was a
“ good milch cow, which easily parted with its store.
“ This reflection, joined to the furious desire of
“ composing new pieces, detached me from the hos-
“ pital. The love of poetry banished my passion
“ for riches; and resolving to repair to Madrid, as
“ the center of wit, in order to form my taste, I de-
“ manded my dismissal from the director, who did
“ not grant it without regret, so much affection had
“ he conceived for me.” “ Fabricius, (said he) hast
“ thou any cause to be dissatisfied?” “ No, Sir, (I
“ replied) you are the best of masters; and I am pe-
“ netrated with your generosity. But you know,
“ one must follow his destiny. I find I am born to
“ eternize my name by works of genius.” “ What
“ folly possesses thee! (resumed the good citizen)
“ thou hast already taken root in the hospital, and
“ art of that kind of wood of which stewards and
“ even directors are made. Thou art going to leave
“ what is solid, in order to employ thyself in trifles;
“ and thou wilt soon repent of thy imprudence, my
“ child.”

“ The director, seeing that he opposed my design to
“ no purpose, paid my wages, and over and above,
“ made me a present of fifty ducats, as a recompence
“ for

“ for my faithful services : so that with this, and
 “ what I found means to glean in the little commis-
 “ sions that were entrusted to my integrity, I was in a
 “ condition, on my arrival at Madrid, to appear in
 “ a very handsome manner. This I failed not to do;
 “ though the writers of our nation don’t much pique
 “ themselves on their neat appearance. I soon be-
 “ came acquainted with Lope de Vega *, Miguel
 “ Cervantes de Saavedra †, and other famous au-
 “ thors ; but, in preference to these great men, I
 “ chose for my preceptor a young bachelor of Cor-
 “ dova, the incomparable Don Lewis de Gongora,
 “ the finest genius that ever Spain produced. He
 “ will not allow his works to be printed in his life-
 “ time, but contents himself with reading them to
 “ his friends ; and, what is very remarkable, Nature
 “ has endued him with the rare talent of succeeding
 “ in all kinds of poetry. He chiefly excels in satire,
 “ which indeed is his main strength. He is not (like
 “ Lucilius) a muddy river that sweeps along with its
 “ abundance of slime ; but rather the Tagus, that
 “ rolls over golden sands its limpid stream.” “ Thou
 “ drawest (said I to Fabricius) an agreeable picture
 “ of this same bachelor ; and I don’t doubt that a
 “ person of such merit, has a great number of en-
 “ vious enemies.” “ All our authors (he replied)
 “ good as well as bad, inveigh bitterly against him.
 “ He delights, says one, in bombast, points, meta-
 “ phors, and transposition. His verses, saith ano-
 “ ther, are as obscure as those which the Salian

* A celebrated dramatic poet, as much admired by the Spaniards as Shakespeare is by the English. He is said to have composed eighteen hundred pieces for the stage, in verse, besides many other works.

† The renowned author of Don Quixote.

“ priests

“ priests sang in their processions, and which nobody
 “ understood. Others again find fault with his com-
 “ posing sometimes sonnets or romances, sometimes
 “ comedies, stanzas, and acrostics; as if he had
 “ foolishly undertaken to eclipse all the great mas-
 “ ters in their own different ways. But all these ef-
 “ forts of jealousy are baffled by a muse that is che-
 “ rished by all ranks of people from the highest to
 “ the lowest.

“ It was under this skilful master that I served my
 “ apprenticeship, and I dare say it has appeared :
 “ for I have so happily imbibed his genius, that I
 “ have already composed some detached pieces which
 “ he would not blush to father. I opened my ware,
 “ (according to his example) in the houses of the
 “ great, where I am wonderfully well received, and
 “ have to do with people who are not difficult to
 “ please. ’Tis true, indeed, my successful beginning
 “ has been of no disservice to my later compositions.
 “ In short, I am beloved by several noblemen, and
 “ in particular, live with the Duke de Medina Sido-
 “ nia, as Horace once lived with Mæcenæ. You
 “ see (added Fabricius) in what manner I was me-
 “ tamorphosed into an author. I have nothing else
 “ to relate; so that it is now thy turn, Gil Blas, to
 “ rehearse thy exploits.”

I opened accordingly, and suppressing every tri-
 vial circumstance, gave him the detail he desired :
 after which, it being dinner-time, he took out of his
 ebony cupboard, a couple of napkins, some bread,
 the remains of a shoulder of roast mutton, a bottle
 of excellent wine, and we sat down at the table with
 all the gaiety of two friends who meet after a long
 separation. “ Thou seest (said he) my free and in-
 “ dependent life : I might, if I would, go and dine
 “ every

“ every day with the people of quality ; but, besides
“ that the poetic inclination keeps me oftentimes
“ at home, I am a sort of an Aristippus ; and can
“ equally accommodate myself to company and soli-
“ tude, to affluence and frugality.” We liked the
wine so well, that there was a necessity of taking a-
nother bottle from the store ; and, towards the end
of the repast, I expressed a desire of seeing some of
his productions. He immediately searched among
his papers for a sonnet, which he read aloud with
great emphasis. Nevertheless, in spite of the charms
of his reading, I found the performance so obscure,
that I could not comprehend the meaning of one
syllable. Perceiving my ignorance, “ This sonnet
“ (said he) does not seem very clear to thy apprehen-
“ sion ; is it not so ? ” I owned to him that I could
have wished it had been more plain. Upon which
he fell a laughing at my expence. “ If this sonnet
“ (he resumed) is not intelligible, so much the better.
“ The Natural and Simple won’t do for sonnets,
“ odes, and other works that require the sublime.
“ The sole merit of these is in their obscurity ; and
“ it is sufficient if the poet himself thinks he under-
“ stands them.” “ You joke, friend, (said I, inter-
“ rupting him) good sense and perspicuity ought to
“ be ingredients in poetry of all kinds whatever ;
“ and if thy incomparable Gongora writes not more
“ plainly than thou dost, I confess my opinion of
“ him sinks apace. He must be a poet who can
“ never deceive any other age than his own. Let
“ us now have a specimen of thy prose.” Hereupon,
Nunnez produced a preface, which (he said) he in-
tended to prefix to a collection of comedies that he
had then in the press ; and, having read it, asked my
opinion. “ I am (said I) no better pleased with
“ thy

“ thy prose than with thy poetry. Thy sonnet is a
“ piece of verbose fustian; and thy preface is com-
“ posed of far fetched expressions, words that have
“ not the public stamp, perplexed phrases; in a
“ word, thy style is quite peculiar to thyself; and
“ the books of our best authors, ancient as well as
“ modern, are written in a quite different manner.”

“ Poor ignoramus! (cried Fabricius) thou dost not
“ know then, that every prosaic writer who now
“ aspires at the reputation of a delicate pen, affects
“ that singularity of stile, and those odd expressions,
“ which shock thee so much. There are of us five
“ or six bold innovators, who have undertaken to
“ make a thorough change in the language; and we
“ will accomplish it (please God) in spite of Lope
“ de Vega, Cervantes, and all the fine geniuses who
“ cavil at our new modes of speech. We are se-
“ conded by a number of partizans of distinction,
“ and have even some theologicians in our cabal.

“ After all, (added he) our design is commend-
“ able; and, prejudice apart, we are more valuable
“ than those natural writers who speak like the
“ common run of mankind. I don't know for what
“ reason they are esteemed by so many persons of
“ honour. Their manner was proper enough at
“ Athens or Rome, where there was no distinction
“ in point of speaking; so that Socrates said to Alci-
“ biades, the people was an excellent school-master:
“ but at Madrid, we have both a good and a bad
“ language, and our courtiers express themselves
“ quite otherwise than our citizens, believe me. In
“ short, our new stile overtops that of our antago-
“ nists. I will, by one example, make thee perceive
“ the difference between the gentility of our diction,
“ and the flatness of theirs. They would say, quite
“ plainly,

“plainly (for instance), “Interludes embellish a
 “comedy.” While we, with more spirit, would pro-
 “nounce--“Interludes create beauty in a comedy.”
 “Take notice of that, “create beauty.” Dost thou
 “perceive all the brilliancy, all the delicacy, all the
 “prettiness, of the expression?”

I interrupted my innovator with a loud laugh.
 “Go, Fabricius, (said I) thou art quite an original
 “with this thy precious language.” “And thou
 “(answered he) art no better than a beast, with
 “thy natural stile. Go, (said he, repeating the
 “words of the Archbishop of Grenada) go and tell
 “my treasurer, to give you an hundred ducats; and
 “Heaven direct you with that sum. Adieu, Mr Gil
 “Blas, I wish you a great deal of good fortune,
 “with a little more taste.”

I redoubled my mirth at this sally, and Fabricius, forgiving me for having spoke so irreverently of his writings, lost nothing of his good humour. We finished our second bottle, and, getting up from table in a pretty good trim, went out with a design to walk in the Pardo; but, passing by the door of a tavern, we took it in our heads to go in.

This place was usually frequented by good company: and I observed in two separate halls a great many cavaliers amusing themselves in different diversions. In one, they played at draughts and primero; and, in the other, ten or twelve persons were listening very attentively to a dispute between two professed wits. We had no occasion to go near them, in order to learn that a metaphysical proposition was the subject of their dispute; for they talked with such warmth and transport, that they looked like people possessed. I imagine if Eleazar's * ring had

* Eleazar was a famous magician, who cast out devils, by
 been

been put under their noses, we should have seen devils issue with their breath. “ Good God, (said I to my companion) what passion! what lungs! “ These disputants were certainly born to be public criers. The greatest part of mankind are misplaced.” “ Yes, truly, (he replied) these people seem to be of the race of Novius *, that Roman banker, whose voice exceeded the noise of carmen. “ But, (added he) what gives me the greatest disgust at their discourse is, that our ears are stunned to no purpose.” We removed at a distance from those vociferous metaphysicians, and by that expedient I prevented a violent head-ach which had begun to seize me. We went and sat down in the corner of the other hall, whence, while we drank refreshing liquors, we examined the cavaliers as they came in and went out. As Nunnez knew almost all of them, “ Egad! (cried he) the dispute of our philosophers won’t be soon over: here are fresh reinforcements arriving: these three men will engage in the fray. But seest thou these two originals going out? That little, swarthy, withered creature, whose lank straight hair falls down in equal portions before and behind, is called Don affixing to the nose of the possessed a certain mystical ring, which the dæmon no sooner smelled, than he abandoned the patient. In performing before the Emperor Vespasian, he commanded the devil to overset a pitcher of water, which the dæmon immediately complied with, to the astonishment of the spectators.

* Novius, from being a slave, came to be a rich citizen of Rome, and turned usurer; which infamy Horace has perpetuated, and has also immortalized the loudness of his voice, in the sixth Satire of his First Book.

——At hic si plaustra ducenta

Concurrantque foro tria funera magna sonabit,

Cornua quod, vincatque tubas——

VOL. III.

I

“ Julien

“ Julien de Vellanunno; and is a young judge who
“ affects the beau: one of my friends and I going to
“ dine with him t’other day, surpris’d him in a pret-
“ ty singular occupation. He was diverting himself
“ in his closet, by throwing away the writings of a
“ process, of which he is to make a report, and ma-
“ king a grey hound bring them back again to him,
“ while the dog tore them to pieces very handsomely.
“ The name of that licentiate with the copper nose,
“ who accompanies him, is Don Cherubin Tonto, a
“ canon of the church of Toledo, the weakest mortal
“ in the world; though by his sprightly smiling air,
“ you would imagine he had a great deal of wit.
“ He has bright sparkling eyes, with an arch mali-
“ cious sneer: so that one would be apt to think him
“ a wag. When he hears a delicate performance
“ read, he listens with such attention as seems full
“ of understanding, and all the while comprehends
“ nothing at all of the matter. He dined with us at
“ the Judge’s house, where an infinite number of
“ witty things were said; but he spoke never a word,
“ though he applauded them with grimaces, and ge-
“ stures that seemed even superior to the fallies that
“ were uttered.”

“ Døest thou know, (said I to Nunnez) these
“ two shabby fellows who, with their elbows on the
“ table, sit in a corner, and converse together in
“ whispers?” “No, (said he) their faces are quite
“ unknown to me; but in all likelihood they are
“ coffee-house politicians who censure the govern-
“ ment. Mark that genteel cavalier, who whistles
“ as he walks through the hall, and supports him-
“ self sometimes on one foot, sometimes on another;
“ that is Don Augustin Moreto, a young poet, who
“ was born with some genius, but flatterers and ig-
norant

“ norant people have almost turned his brain. The
“ man whom he accosts is one of his confederates,
“ who is also moon-struck, and rhimes in prose.

“ More authors still! (cried he, shewing me two
“ well-dressed men coming in) one would think they
“ had made a rendezvous here, to pass in review be-
“ fore thee. These are Don Bernard Dessenguado,
“ and Don Sebastian de Villa Viciosa. The first is a
“ genius full of gall, an author born under the pla-
“ net of Saturn, a malicious mortal, whose pleasure
“ consists in hating all the world, and is himself be-
“ beloved by nobody. As for Don Sebastian, he is
“ a young fellow of candour, who will let nothing
“ lie upon his conscience; he lately brought a per-
“ formance on the stage, which had an extraordinary
“ run; and now he has printed it, that he may no
“ longer abuse the esteem of the public.”

The charitable pupil of Gongora was going on in explaining the figures of this picture, which shifted so often to the view, when a gentleman belonging to the Duke de Medina Sidonia came and interrupted him, saying, “ Signior Don Fabricio, I was
“ looking for you, in order to let you know that his
“ Grace would speak with you immediately at his
“ own house.” Nunnez, who knew that a grandee’s wishes cannot be too soon satisfied, quitted me in a trice, to go and wait upon his Mæcenas; while I remained very much astonished to hear him honoured with the appellation of Don, and see him thus become noble in despite of his sire, Master Crysoptom the barber.

C H A P. XIV.

Fabricius introduces Gil Blas to the service of Count Galiano, a Sicilian nobleman.

I WAS so desirous of seeing Fabricius again, that I visited him early next morning. “Good morning, (said I, when I entered) Signior Don Fabricio, the flower, or rather glow-worm, of the Asturian nobility!” At these words he laughed heartily. “Thou hast observed then, (cried he) that I am dubbed a Don?” Yes, Mr Gentleman (I replied); and give me leave to tell you, that when you recounted your metamorphosis yesterday, you forgot the best part of it.” “I did so (answered he); but truly, if I have assumed that honourable title, it was not so much with a view to gratify my own vanity, as to accommodate myself to that of others. Thou knowest the humour of the Spaniards: they make no account of an honest man, if he has the misfortune to be both poor and mean born. I must tell thee too, that I see so many people call themselves Don Francisco, Don Pedro, or Don What-you-will, that if there is no cheat in the case, thou wilt allow nobility to be a very common thing, and agree, that a plebeian of merit honours it by his association. But let us change the subject (added he). Last night I supped at the Duke de Medina Sidonia’s, where, among other guests, was Count Galiano, a Sicilian nobleman of the first rank: and the conversation turning on the ridiculous effects of self-love, I, charmed that I had it in my power to entertain the company on that subject, regaled them with the story of the homilies. Thou mayest well ima-
gine

“ gine they laughed heartily, and censured the arch-
 “ bishop as he deserved. This produced no bad ef-
 “ fect for thee; for thou wast pitied by every body;
 “ and Count Galiano, after having asked a good
 “ many questions concerning thee, to which thou
 “ mayest believe I made suitable answers, desired
 “ me to bring thee to his house. I was just now go-
 “ ing in quest of thee, to conduct thee thither. I
 “ suppose he intends to offer thee the place of one
 “ of his secretaries; and I advise thee to accept of
 “ it. The Count is rich, and spends like an ambaf-
 “ sador at Madrid: he is come to court, it is said, to
 “ confer with the Duke of Lerma, about the crown
 “ demesnes which that minister designs to alienate in
 “ Sicily. In short, Count Galiano, though a Sicilian,
 “ seems to be generous, just, and open; and thou
 “ canst not do better than attach thyself to him;
 “ he is the man, in all probability, who is destined
 “ to enrich thee, according to what was foretold
 “ in thy behalf at Grenada.”

“ I had resolved (said I to Nunnez) to live at
 “ large a little, and enjoy myself a good while, before
 “ I should go to service again; but thou speakest to
 “ me of this Sicilian Count in such a manner, as in-
 “ duces me to change my resolution, and even to
 “ wish I was already in his family.” “ Thou mayest
 “ soon be there, (he replied) or I am much mista-
 “ ken.” At the same time we went out together
 to the Count, who lodged in the house of his friend
 Don Sancho d’Avila, then in the country.

We found in the court a great number of pages
 and footmen, cloathed in a livery equally rich and
 gay; and in the antichamber several ushers, gentle-
 men, and other officers, all magnificently dress’d;
 but withal so ugly, that they looked like a company

of apes in Spanish garb. There are figures, both of men and women, on which all art is thrown away.

Don Fabricius having sent in his name, was immediately introduced into a room, whither I followed him, and found the Count in his morning gown, sitting on a sofa, and drinking chocolate. We saluted him with all the demonstrations of the most profound respect; and he honoured us with an inclination of the head, accompanied by such a gracious smile, as at once gained my heart. A wonderful effect, though an ordinary one, which a favourable reception from the great produces in our breasts! They must receive us very ill indeed, before we be disgusted at their behaviour.

Having drank his chocolate, he amused himself some time in playing with a large baboon that sat by him, and was called Cupid. I don't know for what reason the name of that god was bestowed on this animal, unless it was because it had all his malice; for it resembled him in nothing else. Such as it was, however, it did not fail to give vast delight to its master, who was so much charmed with its merry tricks, that he hugged it incessantly in his arms. Though Nunnez and I were not much diverted with the gambols of this beast, we feigned ourselves enchanted with its performances; which pleased the Sicilian so much, that he suspended the pleasure he enjoyed in this pastime, to tell me, "Friend, you have it in your option to be one of my secretaries: if you like the place, I will give you two hundred pistoles a-year, without any other recommendation than that of Don Fabricio." "My Lord, (cried Nunnez) I am bolder than Plato, who had not courage enough to answer

"swer

“swer for one of his friends, whom he sent to the
“tyrant Dionysius. I am not afraid of bringing
“reproaches upon myself, by vouching for my
“friend.”

I thanked the Asturian poet, with a low bow, for his obliging confidence: then addressing myself to my patron, assured him of my zeal and fidelity. This nobleman no sooner perceived that I relished his proposal, than he ordered his steward to be called; to whom, having communicated something in a whisper, he said, “Gil Blas, I will tell you presently
“what is to be the nature of your employment.
“Mean while, you may follow my steward, who has
“received orders concerning you.” I accordingly obeyed, leaving Fabricio with the Count and Cupid.

The steward, who was a most subtle Messineze, conducted me to his apartment, where he loaded me with civilities; and sending for the tailor who had equipped the whole family, ordered him to make for me, with all dispatch, a suit of cloaths of the same magnificence as those of the principal officers. The tailor having taken measure of me, and retired,
“As for your lodging, (said the Messineze) I know
“a chamber that will exactly fit you. But have
“you breakfasted?” added he. When I answered in the negative, “Ah, poor lad, (said he) why did
“not you speak? Come, I will shew you to a place
“where, thank Heaven, you may have what you
“will for the asking.”

So saying, he carried me down to the buttery, where we found the butler, a true Neapolitan, every whit as cunning as the Messenian. It might be said of him and the steward, *These two make a pair*. This honest butler, with five or six of his friends, were cramming themselves with ham, cold tongue, and
other

other relishing bits, which obliged them to redouble their draughts. We joined these hearty cocks, and assisted them in their attacks upon the Count's best wines. While this scene passed in the buttery, another such was acted in the kitchen: the cook also treated three or four tradesmen of his acquaintance, who filled their bellies with rabbit and partridge pies: the very scullions enjoyed themselves on what they could pilfer; so that I thought myself in a house abandoned to pillage: yet these were but trifles, in comparison of what I did not see.

C H A P. XV.

Count Galiano invests Gil Blas with an employment in his house.

I WENT to fetch my baggage to my new habitation; and when I returned the Count was at dinner, with several noblemen and the poet Nunnez, who called for what he wanted with an easy air, and mingled in the conversation. Nay, I observed that every word he spoke afforded pleasure to the company. What a fine thing is genius! A man of wit can easily turn himself into all shapes.

I dined with the officers, who were treated pretty much in the same manner as our patron; and in the afternoon retired to my chamber, where I began to reflect on my condition.

“ Well, Gil Blas, (said I to myself) thou art now
 “ in the service of a Sicilian Count, with whose real
 “ character thou art utterly unacquainted. If we
 “ may judge by appearances, thou wilt be in this fa-
 “ mily like a fish in the water: but we must swear
 “ to nothing: and thou oughtest to distrust thy fate,
 “ the malignity of which thou hast but too often
 “ experienced.

“ experienced. Besides, thou dost not know for
“ what employment thou art retained: he has al-
“ ready two secretaries and a steward; what service
“ then does he expect from thee? It looks as if he
“ intended to make thee his Mercury. In good time!
“ One cannot be on a better footing with a noble-
“ man, in order to make his way to a good post.
“ He who limits himself to honourable services
“ only, moves slowly, step by step, and seldom gains
“ his point at last.”

While I was engrossed by these fine reflections, a lacquey came to tell me, that all the company who had dined at our house were gone home, and that the Count wanted to speak with me. I flew instantly to his apartment, where I found him lying on his couch, ready to take his afternoon's nap, with his baboon, which always bore him company.

“ Come hither, Gil Blas, (said he) take a chair,
“ and listen to what I am going to say.” I obeyed his orders, and he spoke to me in these terms: “ Don
“ Fabricio has told me, that, among other good
“ qualities, you possess that of attaching yourself to
“ your masters; and that you are a young man of
“ incorruptible integrity. These two qualifications
“ determined me to take you into my service; for I
“ have great occasion for an affectionate domestick,
“ who will espouse my interest, and employ his whole
“ attention in husbanding my estate. I am rich, 'tis
“ true; but my yearly expence greatly exceeds my
“ income. The reason is plain; I am plundered by
“ my servants, and live in my own house as if I was
“ in a forest among robbers. I suspect my butler
“ and steward of having a fellow-feeling the one with
“ the other; and this is more than enough to ruin
“ me from top to bottom. You will say, if I have
“ reason

“ reason to think them rogues; why don’t I turn
 “ them away? But where shall I find others made
 “ of a different kind of stuff? I will be satisfied with
 “ having them both observed by a man who shall
 “ have a right to inspect their conduct: and you
 “ are the person whom I have chosen for that com-
 “ mission; of which if you acquit yourself well, be
 “ assured that you shall not serve an ungrateful ma-
 “ ster; for I will take care to procure for you a very
 “ advantageous settlement in Sicily.”

Having spoke thus, he dismissed me; and that
 very evening, in presence of all his domesticks, I was
 proclaimed superintendant of the family. This did
 not give the Messineze and Neapolitan great mortifi-
 cation at first, because they looked upon me as a
 jolly companion, of a good composition; and con-
 cluded, that by giving me a share of the spoil, they
 should be allowed to go on in their old course. But
 they looked very silly next day, when I declared to
 them, that I was an enemy to all misdemeanor. I
 demanded of the butler an account of the provisions;
 I visited the cellar, and took an inventory of every
 thing he had in his charge; I mean table-linen and
 plate. I then exhorted them to be saving of our pa-
 tron’s wealth, to lay out with œconomy; and ended
 my advice, by protesting to them, that I would in-
 form that nobleman of every thing that I should ob-
 serve amiss in his house. I did not stop here; re-
 solving to have a spy, who might discover if there
 was any sinister intelligence between them, I cast my
 eyes on a scullion, who being won by my promises,
 assured me that I could not have applied to a more
 proper person, to get notice of every thing that hap-
 pened in the house; that the butler and steward were
 in a confederacy, and burnt the candle at both ends;

that

that they daily secreted one half of the provision that was bought for the family : that the Neapolitan took care of a lady who lived opposite to the college of St Thomas ; and that the Messenian entertained another at the Sun-gate : that these two gentlemen sent all sorts of provision to their nymphs every morning ; and that the cook also dispatched savoury messes to a widow of his acquaintance in the neighbourhood ; and that, in consideration of his services to the other two, to whom he was entirely devoted, he disposed, as they did, of the wines in the cellar : in short, that these three domestics occasioned a most horrible expence in the Count's house. “ If you
“ doubt my report, (added the scullion) take the
“ trouble of going to-morrow morning about seven
“ o'clock to the college of St Thomas, and you shall
“ see me loaded with a basket, which will change
“ your doubts into certainty.” “ So, (said I to him)
“ thou art agent to these gallant purveyors?” “ I
“ am (he replied) employed by the butler, and one
“ of my comrades acts for the steward.”

I had the curiosity to repair next morning, at the appointed hour, to the college of St Thomas, where I did not wait long for my spy, whom I saw coming along with a huge basket filled with butchers meat, poultry, and venison. I took an inventory of the particulars, of which I formed in my pocket-book a short verbal process, that I went and shewed to my master, after having told the trencher-scraper that he might execute his commission as usual.

The Sicilian nobleman, who was naturally passionate, resolved in his first transport to turn away the Neapolitan and Messenian ; but after having reflected more coolly, contented himself with dismissing the last, to whose place I succeeded ; so that my office
of

of superintendant was suppressed soon after its creation: and truly I was not sorry for it; for it was, properly speaking, no other than the honourable employment of a spy, and a post which had nothing substantial in it: whereas, by being made steward, I became master of the strong box, and that is every thing. The steward always possesses the first rank among the domestics of a great family: and there are so many small perquisites attached to his administration, that he may grow rich, even though he be an honest man.

My Neapolitan, whose budget was not yet exhausted, observing my brutal zeal, that I got up every morning to see and keep an account of what victuals were bought, no longer secreted a part; but the rascal continued to purchase the same quantity as before. By this stratagem, increasing the profit he drew from the refuse of the table, which was his perquisite, he found himself in a condition to treat his charmer at least with dressed victuals, if he could not furnish her with raw provision. In short, the devil lost nothing by this reformation, and the Count was not a whit the better for having the phoenix of stewards in his service. The super abundance that I then perceived at every meal made me guess this new trick, which I immediately defeated, by retrenching what was superfluous in every course. This I did, however, with such prudence, that the alteration could not be perceived; one would have thought that there was still the same profusion: and yet, by this oeconomy, I considerably diminished the expence. This was what my patron required; he wanted to retrench, without appearing less magnificent; for his avarice was subordinate to his ostentation.

Their

There was yet another abuse to be reformed: I found the wine ran out apace: if, for example, twelve cavaliers happened to dine with my master, they would exhaust fifty, and sometimes five dozen of bottles. I was astonished at this waste, and not doubting that there must be some roguery in the case, consulted my oracle, that is, my drudge, with whom I very often had private conferences, and who made a faithful report of every thing that was said or done in the kitchen, where he was not in the least suspected. He told me, that the waste of which I complained proceeded from a new league between the butler, cook, and those lacquies who filled the wine, and who carried off all the bottles half emptied, which were afterwards shared among the confederates. I spoke to the footmen on this subject, and threatened to turn them out of doors, if ever they should think proper to repeat this practice: upon which they were reclaimed. My master, whom I took care to advertise of the most minute things which I performed for his advantage, loaded me with praises, and grew every day more and more fond of me: and I, in order to reward the good services of the scullion, created him cook's assistant.

The Neapolitan was enraged to find me always on the catch with him; and was cruelly mortified with the checks which he underwent, whenever he presented his accounts to me; for, that I might pair his nails the closer, I took the trouble of going to market, to learn the price of meat, just before he went thither; and, as he attempted to impose upon me afterwards, gave him a vigorous repulse. I was very well persuaded, that he cursed me an hundred times a day; but the subject of his maledictions hindered me from dreading their force. I can't ima-

gine how he could bear my persecutions, and remain in the service of the Sicilian nobleman. Doubtless, in spite of all my endeavours, he found his account in perseverance.

Fabricio, whom I frequently saw, and to whom I recounted all my hitherto unheard exploits, in quality of steward, was more disposed to blame than applaud my conduct. “God grant, (said he one day) that thou mayest be recompensed for all this disinterestedness; but between thee and me I believe it would not fare the worse with thee, if thou wast not quite so rough with the butler.” “How! (answered I) shall that robber charge in his bill ten pistoles for a fish that did not cost four, and I pass over that article?” “Why not? (he replied coldly) let him give thee the half of the superplus, according to custom. In good faith! my friend, (continued he, shaking his head) you are a mere ninny, and, in all appearance, will grow grey in servitude, since you neglect to slay the eel while it is in your hand. Take my word for it, fortune resembles those brisk airy coquettes who despise the gallant who stands upon ceremony.”

I only laughed at the discourse of Nunnez, who laughed again in his turn, and would have persuaded me that he had only spoke in jest, being ashamed of having given me bad counsel in vain. I continued firm in the resolution of being always zealous and faithful: I felt no inclination to be otherwise; and I dare say, that in four months I saved to my master, by my œconomy, three thousandducats at least.

C H A P. XVI.

An accident happens to Count Galiano's baboon, which is the cause of great affliction to that nobleman. Gil Blas falls sick; the consequence of his distemper.

ABOUT this time, the repose of the family was strangely disturbed by an accident which will seem trifling to the reader, though it turned out a very serious matter to the servants, and especially to me: Cupid, that baboon of which I have made mention, that animal so beloved by our master, attempting one day to leap from one window to another, acquitted himself so ill in the performance, that he fell down into the court, and dislocated his leg. The Count no sooner understood this misfortune, than he uttered such piercing cries, that they were heard all over the neighbourhood; and, in the excess of his grief, attacking all his servants without exception, he had well nigh made a clean house. His fury, however, was limited to cursing our negligences, and abusing us without sparing terms of reproach. He sent immediately for those surgeons who were most expert in fractures and dislocated bones; and who, having visited the patient's leg, reduced it, and applied bandages accordingly. But though all of them assured him there was no danger, my master retained one of them in the house, to be always near the animal, until it was perfectly cured.

I should be to blame if I passed over in silence the grief and anxiety which preyed upon the heart of the Sicilian nobleman during the whole time of the cure. Will it be believed, that all the day he did not stir from his dear Cupid! He was always present when it was dressed, and got out of bed to visit

him two or three times every night. But the most troublesome circumstance of all was, that every domestic in the family, and I in particular, were always up, that we might be at hand to be sent where-soever it should be thought proper for the service of this ape. In a word, we had no rest in the house, till such time as this plaguy beast, having recovered of his fall, betook himself again to his usual caperings and tumblings. After this, can we refuse to credit the report of Suetonius, when he says, Caligula loved his horse to such a degree, that he bestowed upon him a house richly furnished, with officers to serve him, and even designed to make him Consul? My patron was no less charmed with his baboon, which he would willingly have created a corregidor, had it been in his power.

An unlucky circumstance for me was, that I had surpassed all the valets in demonstrations of concern, that I might, in so doing, make my court to my master; and underwent such fatigue in behalf of Cupid, that I fell sick upon it, and was seized with such a violent fever that I lost my senses, and know not how I was managed for fifteen days, during which I was in a manner between life and death. This only I know, that my youth struggled so successfully against the fever, and perhaps against the remedies that were administered, that, at length, I recovered my understanding. The first use I made of it was to perceive that I was not in my own chamber; and wanting to know the reason, I asked it of an old woman who attended me; but she replied, that I must not speak, for the physician had expressly forbid it. When we are in good health, we commonly laugh at the doctor; but when we are sick, we calmly submit to his prescription.

I thought proper, therefore, to hold my tongue, how much soever I longed to converse with my nurse; and was engaged in reflections on this subject, when two spruce beaux entered, dressed in velvet, with very fine ruffled linen. I imagined they were two noblemen, friends of my master, who, out of consideration for him, came to see me. On this supposition I made an effort to sit up, and shewed my respect by taking off my cap; but my nurse laid me all along again, and told me that these gentlemen were my physician and apothecary.

The Doctor coming to my bed-side, felt my pulse, considered my countenance, and observing all the symptoms of an immediate cure, assumed an air of triumph, as if he had greatly contributed to it; saying, that there was nothing wanting to finish the work but a purge; after which he might boast of having performed a fine cure. When he had spoke thus, he made the apothecary write a prescription, which while he dictated, he viewed himself in a glass, adjusted his periwig, and made such grimaces, that I could not help laughing, in spite of my weakly condition. He then made me a solemn bow, and went away, much more engrossed by his own figure than by the medicines he had prescribed.

After his departure, the apothecary, who had not come hither for nothing, prepared himself for doing something which may be easily guessed; whether he was afraid that the old woman could not acquit herself with dexterity enough, or wanted to operate himself, in order to enhance the value of his ware; but, with all his address, I don't know how it happened, the operation was scarce performed, when I restored to the operator all that he had given me, and left his velvet suit in a fine pickle. He looked

upon this accident as a misfortune annexed to pharmacy, and wiping himself with a towel, in silence went away, resolving to make me pay the scowrer, to whom he was certainly obliged to send his cloaths.

He returned next morning, more plainly dressed, though he had no risk to run that day, in bringing the physic which the Doctor had prescribed the night before: for I not only felt myself mending every moment, but had such an aversion, since the preceding day, to physicians and apothecaries, that I even cursed the universities where those gentlemen receive the power of slaying men with impunity.

In this disposition, I swore that I would take no more medicine, and wished Hippocrates at the devil, with all his gang. The apothecary, who did not mind what became of his composition, provided he was paid for it, left it on the table, and retired, without speaking a word. I ordered the villainous medicine to be thrown out at a window immediately, being so much prepossessed against it, that I should have thought myself poisoned had I swallowed it. To this stroke of disobedience I added another. I broke silence, and told my nurse, in a peremptory tone, that I absolutely insisted on knowing what was become of my master. The old woman, who was apprehensive of exciting in me a dangerous emotion, should she gratify my curiosity, or resolving, perhaps, to irritate my distemper by her obstinacy, made no answer; but I persisted with so much passion, that she replied, at length, “Signior Cavalier, you are now your own master; Count Galiano is gone back to Sicily.”

I could not believe what I heard, and yet there was nothing more true. That nobleman, the very second day of my distemper, fearing that I would die
at

at his house, had the generosity to order me to be transported, with my little effects, to a hired room, where he had abandoned me, without ceremony, to Providence and the care of a nurse. In the interim, having received an order from court, obliging him to repass into Sicily, he set out with such precipitation, that I was not so much as thought of; whether he already numbered me with the dead, or that people of quality are troubled with short memories.

My nurse informed me of all this, and likewise assured me, it was she who had called the physician and apothecary, that I might not perish for want of assistance. These comfortable news threw me into a profound reverie. Adieu, my advantageous settlement in Sicily! my sanguine hopes farewell! “When
“any great misfortune happens to you, (says a certain pope) examine yourself well, and you will always perceive that it was, in some measure, owing
“to your own fault.” No disparagement to this holy father, I can’t see how I contributed to my own mischance on this occasion.

When I found the flattering chimeras with which I had stuffed my imagination vanished, the next thing that I concerned myself about was my portmanteau, which I ordered her to bring to my bedside, that I might examine it. I sighed, when I perceived it open, crying, “Ah! my dear portmanteau,
“my only consolation! you have been, I see, at the
“mercy of strangers.” “No, no, Signior Gil Blas,
“ (said the old woman) don’t be uneasy; nothing
“is stolen from you; I have protected your box,
“as if it had been my own honour.”

I found in it the suit of cloaths which I had when I came into the Count’s service, but I looked in
vain

vain for that which the Messenian had ordered to be made for me. My master had not thought proper to leave it with me, or else somebody had made free with it during my delirium. All my other baggage remained, and even a great leathern purse that contained my money, which I reckoned twice, as I could not, at first, believe that there were but fifty pistoles remaining of two hundred and sixty that were in it before I fell sick. “What is the meaning of this, my good mother! (said I to the nurse) my finances are terribly diminished.” “And yet no body, except myself, have touched them, (said the old woman) and I have been as frugal as possible: but sickness is very expensive; one is always laying out. Here, (added the good mother, taking a packet of paper out of her pocket) here is an account of the expence, as just as the current coin, which will shew that I have not employed a maravedi amiss.”

I glanced over the bill, which contained fifteen or twenty pages. Mercy upon me! what a quantity of poultry had been bought, while I was out of my senses. There was in broths only to the amount of twelve pistoles at least. The other articles were answerable to this. It can't be imagined how much was laid out for wood, candles, water, and brooms. Nevertheless, swelled as this account was, the sum total did not exceed thirty pistoles, consequently there ought to be a remainder of one hundred and eighty. This I represented to her; but the beldame, with an air of devotion, began to take all the saints to witness, that there were but fourscore pistoles in the purse when the Count's butler gave her the charge of my portmanteau. “What is that you say, goody? (cried I, with precipitation) was it the
“ butler

“butler who put my things into your hands?”
“Without doubt it was he, (she replied) by this
“token, that when he gave me them, he said,
“Good mother, when Signior Gil Blas is stiff, don’t
“fail to treat him with a good funeral, for there is
“money enough in the portmanteau to answer the
“expence.”

“Ah, damned Neapolitan! (cried I) I am no
“longer at a loss to know how my money is gone:
“you have swept it away, to make yourself some
“amends for the thefts I hindered you to commit.”
After this apostrophe, I thanked Heaven that the
knave had not carried off the whole. Whatever
reason I had, however, to accuse the butler of having
robbed me, I could not help thinking that the nurse
might, possibly, have done the deed. My suspicion
fell sometimes on one, sometimes on the other; but
it was still the same thing to me.

I said nothing to the old woman: I did not even
cavil at the articles of her conscionable bill; for I
should have got nothing by wrangling; and every
one must understand his trade: my resentment,
therefore, was contented with paying and dismissing
her three days after.

I believe, when she went from me, she advertised
the apothecary, that she had been dismissed, and
that I was well enough to decamp without taking
my leave of him; for, in a moment after, he came
to me, quite out of breath, and presented his bill,
in which, under names that were utterly unknown
to me, although I had been a physician, he had set
down all the pretended medicines with which he
had furnished me while I was out of my senses.
This bill might be justly said to have been written
in the true spirit of an apothecary; and accordingly
we

we disputed about the payment of it. I insisted on his abating one half of the sum he demanded: he swore he would not abate one maravedi. Considering, however, that he had to do with a young man who might give him the slip, by quitting Madrid that very day, he chose rather to be contented with what I offered, that is, three times the value of his drugs, than to run the risk of losing the whole. I gave him the money with infinite regret, and he retired fully revenged for the small disgrace he had suffered on the day of the glyster.

The physician appeared almost at the same time; for those animals are always at the tail of one another. I paid him for his visits, which had been very numerous, and set him away very well satisfied. But before he would leave me, in order to prove that he had earned his fees, he related all the mortal symptoms, which he had prevented, in my distemper; a task he performed in very learned terms, and with an agreeable air, though it was altogether above my comprehension. When I had dispatched him, I thought I had got rid of all the ministers of the Fates: but I was mistaken; a surgeon, whom I had never seen, entered my apartment, and having saluted me very respectfully, expressed great joy in seeing me out of danger; a deliverance which (he said) he attributed to two copious bleedings that he had performed, and some cupping-glasses which he had the honour to apply. This was another feather to be plucked from my wing: I was fain to pay tribute to the surgeon also. After so many evacuations, my purse became so feeble, that it was little better than a lifeless corpse, so little of the radical moisture remained.

I began to lose courage, when I saw myself relapsing

ling into a state of misery. I had, while I served my last masters, conceived too great affection for the conveniences of life, and could no longer, as formerly, look upon indigence with the eye of a cynic philosopher. I will own, however, that I was very much in the wrong, to let myself fall a prey to melancholy. After having so often experienced, that Fortune no sooner overthrew me than she raised me up again, I ought to have regarded the troublesome situation in which I was as another introduction to prosperity.

T H E

T H E
A D V E N T U R E S
O F
G I L B L A S of Santillane.
B O O K E I G H T H.

C H A P. I.

Gil Blas contracts a good acquaintance, and obtains a post that consoles him for Count Galiano's ingratitude. The history of Don Valerio de Luna.

MY not having heard of Nunnez all this time surprised me so much, that I concluded he must be in the country; and, as soon as I could walk, I went to his lodgings, where I understood that he had actually gone to Andalousia, three weeks before, with the Duke de Medina Sidonia. One morning, at waking, Don Melchior de la Ronda came into my head; and remembering that I had promised to him, while I was at Grenada, to visit his nephew, if ever I should return to Madrid, I resolved to keep my promise that very day. Having got a direction to the house of Don Balthazer de Zuniga, I repaired thither, and asked for Signior Joseph Navarro, who
soon

soon appeared. When I saluted him, he received me politely, but coldly, although I had signified my name. I did not know how to reconcile this frozen reception with the character I had heard of this clerk of the kitchen; and was going away, with a resolution to save myself the trouble of a second visit, when, all of a sudden, assuming an open smiling air, he cried, with a good deal of emotion, “Ah! Signior Gil Blas de Santillane, pray pardon the reception I have given you. My memory had betrayed my inclination: I had forgot your name, and little thought that you was the cavalier of whom mention is made in a letter which I received from Grenada about four months ago.

“How rejoiced am I to see you! (added he, throwing his arms about my neck, with transport) my uncle Melchior, whom I love and honour as a father, conjures me, if perchance I should have the honour of seeing you, to treat you in the same manner as if you was his son, and to employ, if there should be occasion, my own credit, and that of my friends, in your behalf. He has praised the qualities of your head and heart, in such terms as would have interested me in your favour, even if I had not been engaged thereto by his recommendation. I beg therefore, that you will look upon me as a man to whom my uncle has imparted, by letter, all his sentiments with regard to you. I offer you my friendship, and I hope you will not refuse me yours.”

I answered with that gratitude which I owed to the polite behaviour of Joseph; and, like people of warmth and sincerity, we contracted an intimacy on the spot; and I did not scruple to disclose the situation of my affairs: which he no sooner heard, than

he said, “ I undertake to procure a place for you ;
 “ and, in the meantime, don’t fail to come and dine
 “ with me every day. You will fare better here
 “ than at your eating-house.” The offer was too agreeable to a poor creature just come out of a fit of illness, who had been used to good living, to be rejected. I accepted the invitation therefore, and recruited so well in that family, that, in fifteen days, I had the face of a Barnardine monk. Melchior’s nephew seemed to make up his pack rarely; but how could it be otherwise? He had three strings to his bow; was, at the same time, butler, steward, and clerk of the kitchen; besides, (our friendship apart) I believe the comptroller of the house and he had a very good understanding together.

I was perfectly recovered when my friend Joseph, seeing me come in one day to dine as usual, made up to me, with a gay air, and said, “ Signior Gil Blas,
 “ I have a pretty good place in view for you. You
 “ must know that the Duke of Lerma, Prime Minister of the Spanish crown, in order to devote himself entirely to affairs of state, entrusts two persons
 “ with his own concerns. Don Diego de Montefier
 “ has the care of gathering his rents; and his household expence is managed by Don Rodrigo de Calderona. These two men, in whom he can confide,
 “ exercise their employments with absolute authority, without the least dependence on one another.
 “ Don Diego usually keeps in his service two
 “ stewards to receive his cash; and as I understood
 “ this morning that he had dismissed one of them,
 “ I have been to ask the place for you. Signior de
 “ Montefier, who knows me, and of whose friendship
 “ I may boast, has granted it without any difficulty,
 “ on

“ on my recommendation of your morals and capacity. We will go to his house this afternoon.”

We went thither accordingly. I was very graciously received, and installed in the employment of the steward who had been dismissed. His office consisted in visiting the farms, keeping them in repair, and receiving the rents: in a word, I was concerned in the country estate, and every month gave in my accounts to Don Diego, who examined them with great attention. This was what I wished. Although my integrity had been so ill repaid by my last master, I was resolved to continue always in the same path.

One day having got notice, that a fire had happened in the castle of Lerma, and that more than half of it had been reduced to ashes, I went thither immediately, to take an account of the damage; and having informed myself exactly, upon the spot, of all the circumstances of the fire, I composed an ample relation of it, which Montefier shewed to the Duke of Lerma. This Minister, notwithstanding the affliction he was in to hear such bad news, was struck with the relation, and could not help asking who was the author; Don Diego not only satisfied him in that particular, but also spoke so much in my favour, that his Excellency remembered me six months after, on the occasion of a story which I am going to recount, and without which, perhaps, I should never have been employed at court. Here it is:

At that time, there lived in the street of the Infantas, an old lady called Inesilla de Cantarilla, whose birth was not certainly known. Some said that she was the daughter of a lute-maker: and others, that her father was a commander of the

order of St Jago. Be that as it will, she was a prodigy. Nature had bestowed upon her the singular privilege of charming the male sex during the whole course of her life, which exceeded seventy-five years. She had been idolized by the noblemen of the old court, and saw herself adored by those of the new. Time, that spares not even beauty, had exerted itself upon her in vain; though he had withered it, he could not deprive her of the power to please: a noble air, an enchanting wit, and graces that were peculiar to her, made her inspire the men with passion, even in her old age.

One of the Duke of Lerma's secretaries, called Don Valerio de Luna, a cavalier of five-and-twenty, saw Inesilla, and fell in love with her. He declared himself in the most passionate terms, and pursued his prey with all the fury that love and youth can inspire. The lady, who had her reasons for not complying with his wishes, did not know how to moderate his flame. One day, however, thinking she had found the means, she carried the young man into her closet, and pointing to a clock that stood upon a table, "You see (said she) what hour it is—on the
" same day and hour did I come into the world,
" seventy-five years ago; and do you really think it
" becomes one of my age to be engaged in love-in-
" trigues. Recal your reason, my child, and stifle
" those sentiments which are so unsuitable both to
" you and me." At this sensible advice, the cavalier, who no longer acknowledged the authority of reason, answered the lady with all the impetuosity of a man possessed by the most violent emotions,
" Cruel Inesilla! why have you recourse to such frivolous remonstrances? Do you imagine that they
" can change you in my eyes? Don't flatter yourself
" with

“ with such a vain hope. While you are such as I
 “ behold you, or while my view is fascinated by the
 “ charm, I cannot cease to love you.” “ Well then,
 “ (said she) since you are so obstinate as to persist in
 “ the resolution of fatiguing me with your addresses,
 “ my house shall be no longer open to you. I for-
 “ bid you to come near it, and desire to see you no
 “ more.”

You will, perhaps, believe, after this, that Don Valerio, disconcerted at what he had heard, made an honourable retreat. On the contrary, he became still more importunate. Love produces the same effects in its votaries, as wine does in drunkards. The cavalier begged, sighed, and, making a sudden transition from entreaties to rage, attempted to enjoy by force, what he could not otherwise obtain. But the lady, resisting with courage, cried, with an air of indignation, “ Hold! rash wretch! I will soon
 “ bridle your impious ardour. Know that you are
 “ my son.” Don Valerio was confounded at these words, which suspended the violence of his passion. But imagining that Inesilla spoke thus only to be rid of his solicitations, he answered, “ You have in-
 “ vented that fable to elude my desires.” “ No, no,
 “ (said she, interrupting him) I reveal a mystery,
 “ which I should always have concealed, had not you
 “ reduced me to the necessity of disclosing it. Six-and-
 “ twenty years ago, I was in love with Don Pedro de
 “ Luna your father, who was then Governor of Se-
 “ govia, and you became the fruit of our mutual
 “ passion. He owned you for his son, gave you good
 “ education; and although he had not been with-
 “ out other children, your good qualities would have
 “ determined him to leave you a fortune. I, for my
 “ part, did not forsake you. As soon as you began

“ to appear in the world, I allured you to my house,
 “ in order to inspire you with that polite behaviour
 “ which is so necessary to a gallant man, and which
 “ women only can bestow. I did more; I employ-
 “ ed all my credit to introduce you into the Prime
 “ Minister’s service. In short, I have interested my-
 “ self for you, as I ought to do for a son. After
 “ this declaration, take your own measures. If you
 “ can purify your sentiments, and look upon me on-
 “ ly as a mother, I do not banish you from my sight,
 “ but will treat you with all the tenderness I have
 “ hitherto preserved; but if you are incapable of
 “ that effort, which both nature and reason demand,
 “ fly this moment, and deliver me from the horror
 “ of your presence.”

While Inesilla spoke in this manner, Don Valerio remained in a profound silence. He seemed to recal his virtue, and endeavour to vanquish himself; but he meditated another design, and prepared a quite different spectacle for his mother. Being unable to console himself for the unsurmountable obstacle that opposed his wishes, he basely yielded to his despair: he drew his sword, and plunged it in his own bosom; punishing himself like another Oedipus, with this difference, that the Theban plucked out his own eyes, out of grief for having committed the crime; whereas the Castilian stabbed himself, because he could not commit it.

The unhappy Don Valerio did not die immediately of the blow he had given himself: but had time to repent, and ask pardon of Heaven, for having taken away his own life. As he left, by his death, a vacancy in the post of secretary to the Duke of Lerma, that Minister, who had not forgot my account of the fire, nor the good character he had
heard

heard of me, chose me to fill the place of this young gentleman.

C H A P. II.

Gil Blas is presented to the Duke of Lerma who receives him into the number of his secretaries; sets him to work, and is satisfied with his performances.

MONTESER was the person who informed me of this agreeable news, and said, “ Friend
 “ Gil Blas, though I feel some regret in losing you,
 “ I love you too well, not to be overjoyed at your
 “ succeeding Don Valerio. You will not fail to
 “ make a fine fortune, provided you follow two
 “ pieces of advice which I have to give you. The
 “ first is, to appear so much attached to his Excel-
 “ lency, that he shall never doubt of your being
 “ entirely devoted to his will. And the second is,
 “ to make your court to Signior Don Rodrigo de
 “ Calderona; for that man moulds the mind of his
 “ master like wax. If you have the good fortune
 “ to acquire the good-will of that favourite secre-
 “ tary, you will go a great way in a very little
 “ time.”

“ Signior, (said I to Don Diego, after having
 “ thanked him for his good advice) tell me, if
 “ you please, Don Rodrigo’s character. I have
 “ often heard him spoke of, and represented bad
 “ enough; but I have not much confidence in the
 “ pictures which people draw of those who have
 “ posts at court; though sometimes, I believe, they
 “ do not judge amiss. Pray, tell me then, what
 “ do you think of Signior Calderona.” “ You ask me
 “ a very delicate question (replied the overseer,
 “ with a satirical smile). I would tell any body but
 “ you,

“ you, without hesitation, that he is a very honour-
 “ able gentleman, of an unblemished character. But
 “ I will deal more frankly with you; for, besides that
 “ I believe you a young man of discretion, I think it
 “ my duty to talk openly to you of Don Rodrigo,
 “ since I have advised you to cultivate him with
 “ care; otherwise, I should only oblige you by
 “ halves.

“ You must know then, that from a simple do-
 “ mestic of his Excellency, when he was only Don
 “ Francis de Sandoval, this man has arrived, by
 “ degrees, at the post of his first secretary. There
 “ never was a prouder man; he looks upon himself
 “ as the Duke of Lerma’s colleague, and, at bot-
 “ tom, he may be said to share with him the au-
 “ thority of Prime Minister; since he bestows posts
 “ and governments on whom he pleases to oblige.
 “ This the public often murmurs at; but he gives
 “ himself no trouble about the matter; provided an
 “ affair yields him a handsome present, he bids de-
 “ fiance to censure. You will easily conceive, from
 “ what I have said, (added Don Diego) how you
 “ are to behave to such a haughty mortal.” “ O
 “ yes! (said I) leave that to me. It will be very
 “ unlucky, indeed, if I cannot gain his favour.
 “ When one knows the foible of a person whom he
 “ wishes to please, he must be no conjurer if he fails
 “ of success.” “ Well then, (replied Montefier) I
 “ will now present you to the Duke of Lerma.”

We went immediately to the house of that Mini-
 ster, whom we found giving audience in a great
 hall, where there was more company than at court.
 Here I saw commanders, and knights of Calatrava
 and St Jago, soliciting for governments and vice-
 royalties; bishops, who, being sickly at their own
 dioceses,



dioceses, desired to be made archbishops, only for the change of air; and some holy fathers, of the orders of St Dominic and St Francis, who laid claim to the mitre with great humility. I likewise observed some half-pay officers, who acted the same part that Captain Chinchilla had formerly done; that is, spent all they had in dancing attendance for a pension. If the Duke did not gratify all their desires, he, at least, received their petitions with great affability; and I perceived that he answered very politely to those who spoke to him.

We waited patiently until he had dispatched all these suppliants: then Don Diego said to him, “My Lord, here is Gil Blas de Santillane, that young man whom your Excellency has chosen to supply the place of Don Valerio.” At these words the Duke, casting his eyes upon me, said, in a very obliging manner, “That I had already merited it by the services I had done him.” He afterwards carried me into his closet, to discourse with me in private, or rather to judge of my understanding by my conversation. He desired to know who I was, and the life I had hitherto led, exacting of me a sincere narration of the whole. What a detail was this for me to give! there was no thinking of telling lies before a Prime Minister of Spain. On the other hand, I had so many things to tell at the expence of my vanity, that I could not resolve on a general confession. How should I extricate myself from this embarrassment? I took the resolution of embellishing the truth in those parts where it would have offended in its nakedness; but he did not fail to discover it in spite of all my skill. “Monsieur de Santillane (said he, with a smile, when I had finished my story), I see you have been in your time a little
“ upon

“ upon the *picare* *.” I answered with a blush,
“ Your Excellency ordered me to be sincere, and I
“ have obeyed.” “ I am obliged to thee for it (he
“ replied); go, my child, thou hast come off very
“ cheaply. I am astonished that thou wast not un-
“ done by ill example. There are many honest
“ people who would have turned great rogues, had
“ Fortune put them to the same trials.

“ Friend Santillane (continued the Minister), for-
“ get thy past life, and remember that thou now be-
“ longest to the King, in whose service thou wilt be
“ employed for the future. Follow me, and I will
“ make thee acquainted with the nature of thy of-
“ fice.” He carried me into a little closet adjoining
to his own, where I saw, upon shelves twenty thick
registers in folio. “ It is here (said he) where thou
“ must work. These registers compose a dictionary
“ of all the noble families within the kingdoms and
“ principalities of the Spanish monarchy. Every
“ book contains, in alphabetical order, the abridged
“ history of every gentleman; in which are recount-
“ ed the services which he and his ancestors have
“ performed to the state, as well as the affairs of
“ honour in which they have been engaged. There
“ is also mention made of their fortune, morals,
“ and, in a word, of all their bad qualities; so that
“ when they come to solicit favours at court, I see,
“ with one glance of my eye, whether or not they
“ deserve them. That I may have an exact infor-
“ mation of all these things, I have pensionaries
“ every where, who take care to get good intelli-
“ gence, which they transmit to me in writing; but,
“ as their memorials are often diffuse, and stuffed

* A Spanish word signifying rogue.

“ with

“ with provincial modes of expression, they must be
“ rendered more concise, and the diction polished;
“ because his Majesty sometimes orders these regi-
“ sters to be read to him. In this work, which re-
“ quires a perspicuous style, I will employ thee this
“ very moment ”

So saying, he took out of a port-folio, full of papers, a memorial, which he put into my hand; and went out of the closet, leaving me at liberty to perform my coup d'essai. I read the piece, which seemed not only stuffed with barbarous terms, but even filled with indecent passion, though it had been composed by a monk in the town of Solsona. He there tore to pieces, without mercy, a good Catalonian family; and God knows if he spoke truth: it looked so much like a scandalous libel, that I at first made some scruple of working upon it, being afraid of making myself an accomplice in the calumny. Nevertheless, novice as I was at court, I went on, at the hazard of his reverence's soul; and placing all the iniquity, if there was any in the case, to his account, began to dishonour, in good Castilian phrases, two or three generations of honest men perhaps.

I had already finished four or five pages, when the Duke, impatient to know how I performed, returned, and said, “ Santillane, shew me what thou
“ hast done; for I long to see it:” At the same time, throwing his eyes upon my work, he read the beginning with great attention; and seemed so well satisfied, that I was surprised at his commendations. “ Prepossest as I was in thy favour, (said he) I
“ confess thou hast surpassed my expectation: thou
“ writest not only with all the clearness and distinc-
“ tion that I desired, but thy style is also spirited
“ and

“and easy: thou justifiest the choice I have made
 “of thy pen, and consolest me for the loss of thy
 “predecessor.” He would not have confined my
 elogium to this, had he not been interrupted by the
 arrival of his nephew the Count de Lemos, whom
 his Excellency embraced several times, and received
 in such a manner as gave me to understand that he
 loved him with a tender affection. They shut them-
 selves up together, to talk in private of a family-af-
 fair, which I shall have occasion to mention in the
 sequel, and with which the Minister, at that time,
 seemed to be more engrossed than with the business
 of the King.

While they were engaged together, I heard the
 clock strike twelve; and as I knew that the secre-
 taries and clerks quitted their offices at that hour,
 to go and dine somewhere, I left my performance,
 and went out, not with a view of going to Monte-
 fer's house, for he had already paid my appoint-
 ments, and I had taken my leave of him, but to the
 most famous ordinary at the court-end of the town;
 a common eating-house would not now serve my
 turn.—*Remember that thou now belongest to the
 king*—These words, which the Duke had pro-
 nounced, were seeds of ambition that every instant
 sprung up in my soul.

C H A P. III.

*He learns that his post is not altogether without mor-
 tifications. His uneasiness at this piece of news,
 which obliges him to alter his conduct.*

I WAS at great pains, when I entered, to let the
 landlord know that I was secretary to the Prime
 Minister; and, in that quality, I did not know what
 to

to order for my dinner: I was afraid of bespeaking something that might savour of parsimony, and therefore bad him dress what he himself should think proper. Accordingly, he regaled me in a sumptuous manner, and I was served with marks of respect which gave me still more pleasure than the good cheer. When the bill was brought, I threw a pistol upon the table, leaving to the waiters one fourth of it at least; for so much remained over and above the reckoning. After which, I strutted away with such gestures as shewed that I was mighty well pleased with my own person.

About twenty yards from hence, there was a large house, in which noblemen that were strangers commonly lodged. Here I hired an apartment, consisting of five or six rooms handsomely furnished, as if I already enjoyed two or three thousand ducats a-year; and even paid the first month per advance. Afterwards, returning to work, I spent the whole afternoon in continuing what I had begun in the morning. There were two more secretaries in a closet next to mine; but they only transcribed what the Duke gave them to copy. With these I contracted an acquaintance that very evening, when we went out together; and, in order to gain their friendship the sooner, carried them to my tavern, where I ordered for supper the best dishes in season, with the most delicate wines.

We sat down together, and began to converse with more gaiety than wit; for to do justice to my guests, I soon perceived that they did not owe to their genius the places which they possessed. They were connoisseurs, indeed, in the different kinds of hand-writing; but they had not the least tincture of university education.

To make amends for this, they understood their own little interests to admiration; and were not so much intoxicated with the honour of serving the Prime Minister, but that they complained of their situation. “We have, (said one of them) already
“exercised our employment five months at our own
“expence, without touching one farthing; and, which
“is worse, our appointments are not regulated, nor
“do we know upon what footing we are.” “As
“for my part, (said the other, I would, with all my
“heart, put up with twenty stripes, instead of ap-
“pointments, to be allowed the liberty of engaging
“myself elsewhere: for I dare not retire of my own
“accord, nor demand my dismissal, after the se-
“crets with which I have been intrusted; else I
“might chance to visit the tower of Segovia, or
“castle of Alicant.”

“How do you make shift to live then? (said I to
“them:) I suppose you have fortunes of your own.”
They answered, they had very little money; but,
luckily for them, they lodged at the house of an ho-
nest widow, who gave them credit for their board,
at the rate of one hundred pistoles a-year from each.
All this discourse, of which I did not lose one word,
dissipated in an instant the fumes of my pride: I
concluded, that no more consideration would be paid
to me than to others; consequently, I had no cause
to be so much charmed with my post, which was not
quite so substantial as I had imagined; and that, in
short, I could not be too frugal of my purse. These
reflections cured me of my extravagance. I began
to repent of having invited my fellow-secretaries,
wished the repast at an end, and, when the bill
was brought, disputed with the landlord on every
article.

My

My friends and I parted at midnight ; because I did not press them to stay longer. They went home to their widow, and I to my superb apartment, which I now was mad with myself for having hired, and which I firmly resolved to leave at the month's end. It was to no purpose to me to lie down on a good bed ; my anxiety banished all repose ; and I passed the night in contriving means of being paid by his Majesty for my work. I stuck, on this occasion, to Montefier's advice, and rose with a resolution of going to pay my respects to Don Rodrigo de Calderona. I was in a very proper disposition to appear before such a proud man, because I found I had occasion for his protection.

I repaired then to the Secretary, whose lodging communicated with that of the Duke of Lerma, and even equalled it in magnificence : by the furniture, it would have been a difficult matter to distinguish the master from the man. I sent in my name, as the successor of Don Valerio ; but, for all that, I waited in the antichamber upwards of an hour. “ Mr New Secretary, (said I to myself at this juncture) have a little patience, if you please : I find you must dance attendance yourself, before you make other people do so.” The chamber-door being opened at length, I entered, and advanced towards Don Rodrigo, who, having just finished a billet-doux to his charming Sirena, was putting it into Pedrillo's hands. I had never appeared before the Archbishop of Grenada, the Count Galiano, nor even the Prime Minister, so respectfully as I presented myself to the eyes of Signior de Calderona, whom I saluted with a bow to the very ground, begging his protection in such submissive terms, that I cannot remember them without a blush. My meanness

would have turned to my prejudice, in the opinion of a real gentleman; but he was pleased with my grovling behaviour, and assured me, obligingly enough, that he would let slip no opportunity of doing me service.

I thanked him with great demonstrations of zeal for his favourable sentiments of me; and having vowed eternal attachment to him, took my leave, for fear of incommoding him, and begged he would excuse me, if I had interrupted him in his important affairs. As soon as I had acted this mean part, I went to my office, where I finished the task which had been imposed. The Duke, who did not fail to come thither in the morning, was no less pleased with the end than he had been with the beginning of my work, and said, "This is extremely well: "Write as well as thou canst this abridged history "in the register of Catalonia; after which thou "shalt take another information out of the port- "folio, and manage it in the same manner." I had a pretty long conversation with his Excellency, and was charmed with his sweetness and familiarity of behaviour. What a difference was there between him and Calderona! They were two figures strongly contrasted.

I dined that day in an eating-house for a moderate expence; and resolved to go thither incognito every evening, until I should see the effect of my complaisance and servility. I had money sufficient to maintain me three months, during which I resolved to work at a venture; purposing, as the shortest follies are the least prejudicial, to abandon the court, and all its tinsel, if I should receive no salary before the expiration of that term. This, therefore, was my plan: I spared nothing, during two months, to please Calderona;

Calderona; but he took so little notice of my endeavours, that, despairing of success, I changed my conduct towards him, and exerted myself wholly in profiting by those moments of conversation which I had with the Duke.

C H A P. IV.

Gil Blas gains the favour of the Duke of Lerma, who entrusts him with a secret of great importance.

ALTHOUGH his Grace, to use the expression, only just appeared before me, and vanished again, every day, I insensibly rendered myself so agreeable to his Excellency, that he said to me one afternoon, “Hark’ye, Gil Blas; I like thy disposition
“and understanding, and have a regard for thee
“accordingly. Thou art a zealous faithful young
“fellow, extremely intelligent and discreet; so that
“I don’t think I shall misplace my confidence, if I
“bestow it upon thee.” I threw myself on my knees, when I heard these words; and, after having respectfully kissed one of his hands, which he held out to raise me up, answered, “Is it possible, then, that
“your Excellency can deign to honour me with such
“extraordinary favour? What secret enemies will
“your goodness raise up against me! But there is
“only one man whose hatred I dread, and that is
“Don Rodrigo de Calderona.”

“Thou hast nothing to apprehend from that
“quarter (replied the Duke): I know Calderona;
“he has been attached to me from his infancy;
“and, I may venture to say, his sentiments are so
“conformable to mine, that he caresses those whom
“I love, and hates those who disoblige me: instead
“of dreading his aversion, thou mayest, on the con-

“trary, depend upon his friendship.” By this, I could plainly perceive, that Signior Don Rodrigo was a cunning rogue, who had got possession of his Excellency’s soul; and that I could not be too cautious with him. “To begin (added the Duke) with putting thee in possession of my confidence, I will disclose to thee a design which I have projected; for it is necessary that thou shouldst be informed of it, that thou mayest acquit thyself the better of the commissions in which I intend to employ thee. I have a long time beheld my authority in general respected, my decisions blindly followed, and commissions, employments, governments, vice-royalties, and benefices, disposed of according to my wish. I may be said to reign in Spain; and it is impossible to push my fortune farther; but I would secure it against the storms that begin to threaten me; and, for that effect, want to have my nephew, the Count de Lemos, for my successor in the ministry.”

Here the Duke, observing that I was extremely surpris’d at what I heard, said, “I see your surprise, Santillane; you think it very strange that I should prefer my nephew to my own son the Duke d’Uzeda: but you must know that this last has too narrow a genius to fill my place: besides, I am his enemy; he has found the secret of being agreeable to the King, who wants to make him his favourite; and this is what I cannot bear. The favour of a sovereign is like the possession of a woman whom we adore; a piece of happiness, of which we are so jealous, that we cannot resolve to share it with a rival, however connected to us by the ties of blood and friendship.

“I now disclose to thee (continued his Grace) the
“very

“ very bottom of my soul. I have already attempt-
 “ ed to ruin the Duke d’Uzeda with his Majesty;
 “ and, as I could not succeed, I have changed my
 “ battery. I design that the Count de Lemos shall
 “ insinuate himself into the good graces of the Prince
 “ of Spain. Being Gentleman of his bedchamber,
 “ he has an opportunity of talking with him every
 “ moment: and, besides that he does not want wit,
 “ I know a sure method for him to succeed in that
 “ enterprize. By this stratagem, I will oppose my
 “ nephew to my son, and breed a division between
 “ the two cousins, which will oblige them both to
 “ court my support, the awe of which will keep them
 “ submissive to my will. This (added he) is my
 “ scheme; and thy assistance will be very serviceable
 “ to me; for I will always send thee to the Count
 “ de Lemos, and thou shalt report from him what-
 “ ever he shall have occasion to impart ”

After this confidence, which I regarded as ready
 money, I no longer felt any disquiet. “ At length
 “ (said I to myself) I am under the spout; a shower
 “ of gold will certainly rain upon me; for it is im-
 “ possible but that the confident of a man, who, by
 “ way of excellence, is called the great pillar of the
 “ Spanish monarchy, should be, in a very short
 “ time, loaded with wealth.” Full of such agreeable
 hope, I saw with indifference my poor purse giving
 up the ghost.

C H A P. V.

Gil Blas is overwhelmed with joy, honour, and distress.

THE Minister’s affection for me was soon per-
 ceived; for he affected to give marks of it in
 public, giving me the charge of his port-folio,
 which

which he used to carry in his own hand to council. This novelty, making people look upon me as a small favourite, excited the envy of several persons, and was the occasion of my receiving a great deal of court holy-water. My two neighbours, the secretaries, were not the last in complimenting me upon my approaching greatness; and they invited me to sup at their widow's, not so much in return for my treat, as with a view to engage me in their behalf for the future. I was welcomed every where; even the haughty Don Rodrigo changed his behaviour to me, and now called me nothing but Signior de Santillane; though, before that, he only favoured me with *you*, always omitting the term *Signior*. He loaded me with civilities, especially when he thought our patron might observe him: but I assure you he had no fool to deal with; I answered all his kindness with equal politeness; and the more so, the more I hated him in my heart: an old courtier could not have excelled me in this particular.

I likewise accompanied my Lord Duke to court, whither he commonly went three times a-day. In the morning, he entered his Majesty's bed-chamber as soon as he was awake; and, kneeling by the bedside, discoursed of those things that were to be done in the day; having also dictated to his master what was to be said, he retired; and returned immediately after dinner, not to talk on state affairs, but to converse on entertaining subjects, and regale the King with all the merry adventures which happened in Madrid, and of which he was always very early informed. Last of all, he visited him, for the third time, in the evening, when he gave such an account as he thought proper of what he had done through the day, and, in a careless manner asked his Majesty's orders for to-morrow.

to-morrow. While he was with the King, I remained in the antichamber, where I saw people of quality, devoted to the idol Favour, court my conversation, and think themselves happy if I entered into discourse with them. How, after this, could I help thinking myself a man of consequence? There are a great many at court who have the same opinion of themselves, upon a much more slender foundation.

One day, I had still more food for my vanity: the King, to whom the Duke had spoke very advantageously of my style, was very curious to see a specimen of it. Upon which his Excellency made me take up the Catalonian register, and, carrying me into the presence, ordered me to read the first story which I had abridged. If I was at first disturbed by the presence of the Prince, I was soon composed by that of the Minister; and read my performance, which his Majesty heard with pleasure. He expressed his satisfaction, and even recommended me to the Minister's protection. This did not at all diminish the pride of my heart; and the conversation which I had, a few days after, with the Count de Lemos quite filled my head with the ideas of ambition. I went to this nobleman from his uncle, and, finding him at the Prince's court, presented to him a letter of credentials; in which the Duke told him, that he might open himself to me, as to one who was perfectly well acquainted with their design, and chosen by him as their common messenger. The Count, having read this billet, conducted me into a room, and, having locked the door, spoke in this manner: " Since you enjoy the confidence of the Duke of Lerma, I don't doubt that you deserve it, and I ought to make no difficulty in giving you mine also. You must know then, that matters go on swimmingly.

“swimmingly. The Prince of Spain distinguishes
“me from all the noblemen who are personally at-
“tached to him, and who study to please him. I
“had this morning a private conversation with him,
“in which he seemed chagrined at seeing himself,
“through the King’s avarice, unable to follow the
“dictates of his generous heart, or even to spend
“like a prince. On this occasion, I did not fail to
“lament his situation; and, profiting by the oppor-
“tunity, promised to bring a thousand pistoles to
“him at his levee to-morrow, as an earnest of greater
“sums, which I have undertaken to furnish him with
“in a very little time. He was charmed with my
“promise; and I am certain of captivating his fa-
“vour, if I keep my word. Go, and tell these cir-
“cumstances to my uncle, and return in the evening
“to inform me of his sentiments of the matter.”

I quitted the Count de Lemos immediately, and went back to the Duke of Lerma, who, on my report, sent to Calderona for a thousand pistoles, which he gave me to carry in the evening to the Count. This I performed, saying to myself, “Oho!
“I now see plainly what the infallible method is
“which the minister takes to succeed in his enter-
“prise: upon my soul! he is in the right; and, to
“all appearance, these prodigalities will not ruin
“his fortune: I can easily guess from whose coffers
“these pistoles are taken: but, after all, it is but
“reasonable that the father should maintain the
“son.” The Count de Lemos, when we parted, said softly, “Farewel, dear confident; the Prince
“of Spain is a little amorous: you and I must have
“a conference on that subject one of these days: I
“forsee that I shall have occasion for your dexterity
“very soon.” I came home musing on these words,
which

which were not at all ambiguous, and which filled me with joy. “The devil! (said I) I am just on the eve of becoming Mercury to the heir of the kingdom.” I did not examine into the goodness or badness of the office; the quality of the gallant laid my virtue asleep. What glory was it for me to be made minister of pleasure to a great prince! “Softly, Mr Gil Blas (some folks will say), the business was only to make you deputy-minister. I own it; but at bottom the honour of both these posts is equal; the difference lies in the profits only.”

While I executed these noble commissions, advancing every day farther and farther in the good graces of the Prime Minister, with such enchanting hopes, how happy should I have been, if ambition had secured me from the cravings of hunger! More than two months had elapsed since I had quitted my magnificent apartment, and hired a small chamber very frugally furnished. Although this gave me some pain, yet, as I came out early in the morning, and did not go home to bed before night, I bore my fortune patiently. The whole day I appeared upon my theatre, that is, in the Duke’s house, and played the part of a man of consequence: but, when I had crept up into my garret, my importance vanished, and nothing remained but poor Gil Blas without money, and, which is worse, without any thing that could fetch it. Though I had not been too proud to discover my necessity to any body, I did not know one person that could assist me, except Navarro, whom I had neglected so much, since I turned courtier, that I had not assurance enough to make application to his friendship. I had been obliged to sell all my cloaths piece-meal, except those for which I had absolute

solute occasion. I went no more to the eating-house, because I had not wherewithal to pay my ordinary. How did I make shift then to subsist? Every morning, a little bread and wine was brought into our offices for breakfast: this was all that the Minister allowed; this was all I ate through the day; and I generally went supperless to bed.

Such was the situation of a man who shone at court, and who was more properly an object of compassion than envy. Nevertheless, I could no longer sustain the weight of my misery; and at length determined to disclose it, with address, to the Duke of Lerma, as soon as an opportunity should offer. Happily for me, I found an occasion at the Escorial*, whither the King and the Prince repaired, some days after I had come to this resolution.

* Escorial, a royal palace of the King of Spain in New Castile, about twenty-two miles from Madrid. It was begun in 1557 by Philip II. son of the Emperor Charles V. after the victory which his army obtained over the French at St Quentin, and finished in twenty-two years, at an immense expence. It stands in a dry barren country, almost surrounded with mountains, but wants nothing to render it a complete town, having fifteen thousand windows, twenty-two courts, and seventeen cloysters or piazzas, besides a church, college, monastery, dwelling-houses, shops, artificers, &c. It has forty chapels; the high altar in one of which, from the ground to the roof, consists of the most beautiful jasper. This chapel is said to have cost upwards of five millions. The pantheon, where the royal family of Spain are interred, is in the above-mentioned chapel, and is a very curious and rich structure; it was begun by Charles V. carried on by Kings Philip II. and III. and completed by Philip IV. From the Escorial is an elegant prospect of Madrid.

C H A P. VI.

The manner in which Gil Blas informs the Duke of Lerma of his necessity, and that Minister's behaviour on the occasion.

WHILE the King was at the Escorial, he defrayed the expence of every body; so that there I did not feel where the shoe pinched: I lay in a wardrobe, just by the bed-chamber of the Duke; who one morning, rising as usual at break of day, made me take some papers and a standish, and follow him into the palace garden. We went and sat down under a tuft of trees, where I put myself, by his order, in the posture of a man writing on the crown of his hat; while he held in his hand a paper, which he pretended to read: so that, at a distance, we seemed busy in very serious affairs, though all the while we talked of nothing but trifles.

For the space of an hour, I had diverted his Excellency with all the fallies that my good humour could afford, when two magpies perching on the trees under which we sat, began to chatter in such a noisy manner, as attracted our attention. “These birds” (said the Duke) seem to scold one another: I should be very glad to know the cause of their quarrel.” “My Lord, (said I) your curiosity puts me in mind of an Indian fable, which I have read in Pilpay, or some other author of that kind.” The Minister desired to hear it, and I recounted it in these words:

“Heretofore a good monarch reigned in Persia, whose genius being not quite extensive enough to govern his kingdom of himself, he left that care to his Grand Visir Atalmuc; a man of superior capacity,

“ pacity, who supported the weight of that vast mo-
“ narchy without stooping, and maintained it in
“ profound peace. He had even the art of making
“ the royal authority loved, as well as feared; and
“ the subjects enjoyed an affectionate father in a Visir
“ who was faithful to his Prince. Atalmuc had,
“ among his secretaries, a young Cachemirian called
“ Zeangir, whom he loved more than all the others.
“ He took pleasure in his conversation, carried him
“ in his company to the chace, and even disclosed
“ to him his most secret thoughts. One day, while
“ they hunted together in a wood, the Visir see-
“ ing two ravens croaking on a tree, said to his se-
“ cretary, “ I wish I knew what these birds are
“ talking of in their language.” “ Signior, (an-
“ swered the Cachemirian) your wish may be accom-
“ plished.” “ How can that be?” (replied Atal-
“ muc). “ A cabalistical dervise, (said Zeangir)
“ taught me the language of birds. If you please,
“ I will listen to these, and repeat to you verbatim
“ every thing that I shall hear.”

“ The Visir consented; and the Cachemirian ap-
“ proaching the ravens, seemed to lend an attentive
“ ear to their discourse: after which, returning to
“ his master, “ Signior, (said he) would you believe
“ it? we are the subject of their conversation.” “ Im-
“ possible! (cried the Persian Minister) what can they
“ say of us?” “ One of them (replied the secretary)
“ said, Behold the Grand Visir Atalmuc in person,
“ that tutelary eagle, who covers Persia like a nest
“ with his wings, and incessantly watches for its
“ preservation. As a relaxation from his painful
“ toils, he hunts in this wood with his faithful Ze-
“ angir. How happy is that secretary in serving a
“ master who has so much affection for him!” “ Soft-
“ ly,

“ ly, (said the other raven) softly; don’t too much
 “ extol the happiness of that Cachemirian: Atal-
 “ muc, ’tis true, converses familiarly with him, ho-
 “ nours him with his confidence, and, I don’t doubt,
 “ intends to give him a considerable post: but, be-
 “ fore that happens, Zeangir will die of hunger.
 “ That poor devil lodges in a small paultry room,
 “ where he is in want of the common necessities of
 “ life. In a word, he lives in a miserable manner,
 “ though no body at court perceives it. The Grand
 “ Visir never thinks of enquiring into his circum-
 “ stances; but, content with entertaining favour-
 “ able sentiments in his behalf, leaves him, in the
 “ mean time, a prey to poverty.”

Here I left off speaking, in order to observe the
 Duke, who asked with a smile, what impression the
 apologue made on the mind of Atalmuc, and if
 the Grand Visir was not offended at the presumption
 of his secretary. “ No, my Lord, (said I, in great
 “ confusion at his question) the fable says, that,
 “ on the contrary, he loaded him with favours.”
 “ That was lucky, (replied the Duke, with a seri-
 “ ous air) some Ministers would not like to be so
 “ schooled. But, (added he, breaking off the dis-
 “ course, and getting up) I believe the King will soon
 “ be awake, and my duty obliges me to be near
 “ him.” So saying, he walked hastily towards the
 palace, without speaking another word, and very
 ill pleased, as I imagined, with the Indian fable.

I followed him to the very door of his Majesty’s
 bed-chamber; after which, I went and put the pa-
 pers into the place from whence I had taken them,
 and then entered the closet where our two copying
 secretaries were at work; for they were also along
 with the court. “ What is the matter with you,

“ Signior de Santillane? (said they, when they
“ saw me) you seem very much disturbed! Has any
“ disagreeable accident happened to you?”

I was too much affected with the bad success of my
apologue to conceal my grief: I recounted to them
what I had said to the Duke; and they expressed
their sympathy in the sharp affliction with which I
was seized. “ You have great reason to be grieved,
“ (said one of them); I wish you may be better
“ treated than the secretary of Cardinal Spinola,
“ who, tired with having received nothing during
“ fifteen months in which he was employed by his
“ Eminence, took the liberty, one day, of represent-
“ ing his necessity, and craving some money for his
“ subsistence.” “ It is but just (said the Minister),
“ that you should be paid. Here, (added he, giving
“ him an order for a thousand ducats) go and receive
“ that sum from the royal treasury; but remember,
“ at the same time, that I have no further occasion
“ for your service.” The secretary would have con-
“ soled himself for his dismissal, had he touched
“ his thousand ducats, and been allowed to seek for
“ business elsewhere; but, just as he went out of the
“ Cardinal’s house, he was arrested by an alguazil,
“ and conducted to the tower of Segovia, where he
“ has been prisoner a long time.”

This touch of history redoubled my fear; I be-
lieved myself undone; and, becoming inconsolable,
began to reproach my own impatience, as if I had
not suffered enough. “ Alas! (said I) why did I
“ risk that unlucky fable which has displeased the
“ minister? perhaps he was just on the point of ex-
“ tricating me out of my miserable situation—nay,
“ perhaps I was on the eve of making one of those
“ sudden fortunes which astonish mankind. What
riches!

“riches! what honour have I lost by my own folly?
 “I ought to have considered, that great men don’t
 “chuse to be anticipated, but desire that the least
 “gratifications they are obliged to give should be
 “received as their own free grace and favour. It
 “would have been better for me to continue my
 “slender regimen, without complaining to the Duke,
 “and even to let myself die of hunger, by which
 “means the blame would have lain on his side.”

If I had even preserved some sparks of hope, my master, whom I saw in the afternoon, would have banished them entirely; he was very serious with me, contrary to custom, and scarce spoke at all; a circumstance that threw me into mortal disquiet for the rest of the day: neither did I pass the night in more tranquillity; my sorrow for seeing all my agreeable illusions vanish, and the dread of increasing the number of state prisoners, made me groan and lament my condition till morning.

The next day was the crisis of my fate. The Duke ordered me to be called in the morning, and I entered his chamber, trembling like a criminal who is going to receive sentence. “Santillane, (said he, shewing a paper which he held in his hand) take this order.”——I quaked at the word order, saying to myself, “O Heaven! behold Cardinal Spinola! the carriage is ready for Segovia.”——The terror which seized me was such, that I interrupted the Minister, and throwing myself at his feet, “My Lord, (said I, all in tears) I most humbly beg that your Excellency will pardon my presumption: it was necessity alone that compelled me to disclose my situation.”

The Duke, who could not help laughing at my disorder, answered, “Be comforted, Gil Blas, and

“ listen to what I am going to say—although the
“ discovering thy necessities was a reproach to me,
“ for not having prevented them, I am not at all
“ disobliged, my friend ; I am rather angry with my-
“ self for having omitted to ask how thou livest. But,
“ to begin with making amends for this inattention,
“ I give thee this order for fifteen hundred ducats,
“ which will be paid, upon sight, out of the royal
“ treasury. This is not all ; I promise thee the same
“ sum annually, and besides, when people of wealth
“ and generosity solicit thy interest, I do not forbid
“ thee to speak in their behalf.”

In the extacy occasioned by these words, I kissed the feet of the Minister, who having commanded me to rise, continued to discourse with me in a familiar manner. I attempted to recall my good humour, but I could not make such a sudden transition from grief to joy. I was as much confounded as a wretch who is informed of his pardon, in the very minute when he expected his execution. My master ascribed all this agitation to the fear of having incurred his displeasure, though the dread of perpetual imprisonment had no less a share in my discomposure. He confessed, that he had affected coolness towards me, to see whether or not I should be afflicted at the change ; that from this he was convinced of my sincere attachment to his person, for which he loved me the more.

C H A P.

C H A P. VII.

The good use to which he put his fifteen hundred ducats; the first affair in which he intermeddled, and the profit from thence accruing.

THE King, as if he had intended to gratify my impatience, returned the very next day to Madrid; upon which I flew instantly to the royal treasury, where I immediately touched the sum contained in my order. I now listened to nothing but my vanity and ambition; I abandoned my miserable room to those secretaries who are still ignorant of the language of birds, and once more hired my fine apartment, which was luckily untenanted. I sent for a famous tailor, who worked for almost all the beaus; he took my measure, and carried me to a shop where he took off five ells of cloath, which, he said, was barely sufficient to make a suit for me. Five ells for a suit in the Spanish taste! just Heaven!—but let us spare our censure: tailors of reputation always use more than others. I then bought some linen, which I wanted very much, silk stockings, and a beaver laced with point d'Espagne. This being done, I thought it would not look well for me to be without a lacquey, and desired Vincent Forero my landlord to accommodate me with one of his own recommendation. Most of the strangers who lodged with him used, on their arrival at Madrid, to take Spanish valets into their service, by which means his house was the rendezvous of all the lacqueys out of place. The first that presented himself was a young fellow of such a soft devout appearance, that I would have nothing to do with him; he looked too much like Ambrose de Lamela. “I
“ don’t

“ don’t want, (said I to Forero) a valet of such a
“ religious deportment; I have been already bit by
“ such another.” Scarce had I dismissed this lacquey,
when another came in, of a very sprightly appearance, as impudent as a court page, with something roguish in his looks. Pleased with his outside, I put some questions to him, which he answered with spirit. I observed that he was of an intriguing disposition, and looking upon him as a subject pat for my purpose, engaged him immediately. I had no cause to repent of my choice, nay, I perceived, in a very little time, that I had made an admirable acquisition. As the Duke had permitted me to speak to him in favour of people whom I wanted to serve, (and I was resolved not to neglect this permission,) I had occasion for a jackall to discover the game; that is, an industrious pleasant fellow, proper to find out and allure those who had favours to ask of the Prime Minister. This office was quite the masterpiece of Scipio, such was my lacquey’s name, who had been in the service of Donna Anna de Guevara, nurse to the Prince of Spain, where he had exercised that talent to some purpose.

As soon as he understood my credit, and that I should be glad to use it to the best advantage, he went to work, and that very day said to me, “ Signior, I have made a pretty good discovery; a young
“ gentleman of Grenada, called Don Roger de Rada,
“ is come to Madrid on an affair of honour, which
“ obliges him to solicit the Duke of Lerma’s protection, and he is willing to pay well for the favour he shall obtain; I have already spoke with
“ him, and found him desirous of applying to Don
“ Rodrigo de Calderona, whose power he had heard
“ greatly extolled; but I have changed his intention,
“ tion,

“tion, by assuring him that Calderona sells his good
 “offices at an extravagant rate ; whereas you con-
 “tent yourself with a moderate gratification for
 “yours, and that you would even employ them
 “gratis, were you in a situation that permitted you
 “to follow your generous and disinterested inclina-
 “tion ; in short, I spoke to him in such a manner,
 “as that you will see the gentleman at your levee
 “to-morrow morning.” “How! (said I) Mr Scipio,
 “you have already done a great deal of work I
 “perceive that you are no novice in matters of in-
 “trigue ; and am surprised that you have not made
 “your fortune.” “That ought not to surprise you,
 “(he replied) I love to make money circulate, and
 “never hoard up what I get.”

Don Roger de Rada actually came to my lodgings,
 and I received him with politeness mixed with pride.
 “Signior Cavalier, (said I) before I engage to serve
 “you, I must know the affair of honour that brings
 “you to court ; for it may be of such a nature, that
 “I dare not speak to the Prime Minister in your be-
 “half ; make, therefore, if you please, a faithful
 “report of it, and be assured that I will enter
 “warmly into your interests, provided a man of
 “honour may espouse them.” “With all my heart,
 “(replied the young Grenadine) I will sincerely re-
 “count my story.” At the same time he related it
 as follows.

C H A P. VIII.

The history of Don Roger de Rada.

DON Anastasio de Rada, a Grenadine gentle-
 man, lived happily in the town of Antequera,
 with Donna Estephania his wife, who, together
 with

with unblemished virtue, possessed a gentle disposition and a great share of beauty. If she had a tender affection for her husband, he was also distractedly fond of her, and being naturally addicted to jealousy, (though he had not the least cause to suspect her fidelity) was not without disquiet. He was afraid that some secret enemy of his repose made attempts upon his honour; he distrusted all his friends, except Don Huberto de Hordales, who had free access to his house, in quality of Estephania's cousin, and who, indeed, was the only man he ought to have suspected.

Don Huberto actually fell in love with his kinswoman, and had presumption enough to declare his passion, without regard to ties of blood, or the particular friendship subsisting between him and Anastasio. The lady, being a woman of discretion, instead of making a discovery which might have been attended with melancholy consequences, reprimanded her relation with gentleness, represented to him how much he was to blame, in attempting to seduce her, and dishonour her husband; and told him very seriously, that he must not flatter himself with the hope of success.

This moderation served only to inflame the cavalier the more, and imagining that he must push things to extremity with a woman of her character, he began to behave very disrespectfully to her, and one day had the audacity to press her to satisfy his desire. She repulsed him with an air of severity, and threatened to make Don Anastasio punish his rashness. The gallant, terrified at this menace, promised to speak no more of his passion, and, on the faith of that promise, Estephania pardoned what was past.

Don Huberto, who was naturally a very wicked man,

man, could not behold his love so ill repaid, without conceiving a base desire of being revenged. He knew the jealous temper of Anastasio to be susceptible of any impression which he had a mind to give; and he needed no more than this intelligence to form the blackest design that ever entered into the heart of a villain. One evening, while he and this weak husband were talking together by themselves, he said to him, with a melancholy air, “ My dear
“ friend, I can no longer live without revealing to
“ you a secret, which I would have kept for ever
“ from your knowledge, were not your honour dearer
“ to you than your repose; but your delicacy and
“ mine in point of injuries permits me not to conceal what passes at your house; prepare to hear a
“ piece of news, which will give you as much sorrow as surprise, for I must touch you in the tenderest part.”

“ I understand you, (said Don Anastasio, already
“ discomposed) your cousin is unfaithful.” “ I no
“ longer own her for my cousin, (replied Hordales,
“ with an air of indignation) I renounce her: for
“ she is unworthy of such a husband.” “ ’Tis too
“ much to make me languish in this manner, (cried
“ Don Anastasio): speak: what has Estephania
“ done?” “ She has betrayed you, (answered Hurberto) you have a rival, whom she entertains in
“ private; but I know not his name: for the adulterer, by the favour of a dark night, concealed his
“ person from those who observed his retreat. All
“ I know is, that you are deceived: that I am certain of. The concern which I ought to have in
“ this affair but too well verifies my report. Since
“ I declare myself against Estephania, I must be well
“ convinced of her infidelity.

“ It

“ It is in vain, (added he, observing that his discourse had the desired effect) it is in vain for me to tell you more. I perceive that you don’t deserve the ingratitude with which your love is repaid; and that you meditate just vengeance on the guilty. I will not oppose your design. Never examine who the victim is that you intend to strike; but shew to the whole city, that there is nothing which you cannot sacrifice to your honour.”

The traitor thus animated a too credulous husband against an innocent wife, and painted, in such lively colours, the infamy with which he would be covered, if he should leave the injury unpunished, that he grew mad with revenge. Don Anastasio, having lost his judgment, seemed actuated by the furies, and went home with a resolution to stab his unhappy wife, who was just going to bed when he came in. He constrained himself at first, and waited until the servants were withdrawn: then, unrestricted by the fear of Heaven’s wrath, by the dishonour he was going to reflect upon his family, and even by the natural pity which he ought to have felt for an infant which his wife had already carried six months in her womb, he approached the victim, saying, in a furious tone, “ Thou must die, wretch! thou hast but a moment to live, and that my generosity allows thee, to spend in a prayer to Heaven, to pardon the outrage thou hast committed against me: for I would not have thee lose thy soul, as thou hast lost thy honour.” So saying, he unsheath’d his poinard. His action and discourse terrified Estephania, who falling at his feet, and clasping her hands, said to him, in the utmost astonishment, “ What is the matter, Signior! what
“ cause

“ cause of discontent have I been so unhappy as to
 “ give you? Why would you take away the life of
 “ your spouse? If you suspect her of infidelity, in-
 “ deed you are mistaken.”

“ No, no! (the jealous husband hastily replied) I
 “ am but too well assured of your falsehood: those
 “ who informed me are credible persons. Don Hu-
 “ berto”—“ Ah, Signior! (said she, interrupting
 “ him with precipitation) you have reason to distrust
 “ Don Huberto. He is less your friend than you
 “ imagine: if he has said any thing to the prejudice
 “ of my virtue, do not believe him.” “ Peace, infa-
 “ mous woman! (answered Don Anastasio) by en-
 “ deavouring to prejudise me against Hordales, you
 “ justify, instead of dissipating, my suspicions. You
 “ endeavour to render that relation suspected, be-
 “ cause he is informed of your misconduct: you
 “ want to invalidate his testimony; but that arti-
 “ fice is in vain, and redoubles my desire of punish-
 “ ing your guilt.” “ My dear husband! (resumed
 “ the innocent Estephania, weeping bitterly) distrust
 “ your own blind rage: if you follow its emotions,
 “ you will commit an action which it will not be
 “ in your power to atone, when once you are con-
 “ vinced of your injustice. In the name of God,
 “ quiet your transports: at least, give yourself time
 “ to clear up your suspicions, and do justice to a
 “ wife, who has no crime to reproach herself with.”

Any other than Anastasio would have been moved
 with these words, and still more with the affliction
 of her who pronounced them; but he, cruel man!
 far from being melted at her distress, once more bade
 the lady recommend herself quickly to God, and
 even lifted up his arm to strike. “ Hold, barbarian!
 “ (cried she) if thy love for me is entirely extin-

“guished; if the marks of tenderness, which I have
“lavished upon thee, are effaced from thy remem-
“brance; if my tears cannot divert thee from thy
“execrable design; at least, have some regard to thy
“own blood. Arm not thy frantic hand against an
“innocent who has not yet seen the light: thou
“canst not be its executioner without offending
“heaven and earth. As for my part, I forgive thee
“my death: but be assured, the blood of the babe
“will cry for vengeance upon such a horrible deed.”

Howsoever determined Don Anastasio was to pay no attention to what Estephania might say, he could not help being moved by these dreadful images which her last words presented to his thought. Wherefore, as if he had been afraid that his emotion would betray his resentment, he hastened to take advantage of the fury that remained in his heart, and plunged his poinard into the right side of his wife, quitted his house immediately, and fled from Antequera.

Mean while, the unfortunate lady was so stunned with the blow which she had received, that she lay some minutes on the floor, without any signs of life: afterwards, recovering her spirits, she uttered such complaints and lamentations as brought an old maid-servant into the room. As soon as this good woman saw her mistress in such a piteous condition, she awaked the rest of the domestics, and even the neighbours, with her cries. The chamber was soon filled with people; surgeons were called; they examined the wound, and had good hopes of her recovery. They were not mistaken in their conjectures; for, in a little time, they cured Estephania, who was happily delivered, three months after this cruel adventure, of a son, (Signior Gil Blas) whom
you

you now see. I am the fruit of that melancholy pregnancy.

Although scandal seldom spares a woman's virtue, it respected that of my mother; and this bloody scene was looked upon in town as the groundless transport of a jealous husband. My father, 'tis true, was known to be a violent man, very apt to take umbrage without cause. Hordales concluded, that his kinswoman suspected him of having disturbed the mind of Don Anastasio with false stories; and satisfied with being, at least, half revenged, left off visiting her. Not to tire you, Sir, I will not enlarge upon the particulars of my education; but only observe, that my mother's principal care was to have me taught to fence; and I accordingly learned that exercise, a long time, in the most celebrated schools of Grenada and Seville. She waited, with impatience, until I was old enough to measure my sword with that of Don Huberto, before she informed me of the cause she had to complain of him: then, I being in my eighteenth year, she imparted to me the whole story; not without shedding tears in abundance, and appearing affected with the most violent sorrow. What impression must a mother, in that condition, make on a son, who neither wanted courage nor sentiment. I went instantly and challenged Hordales to a private place, where, after a pretty obstinate combat, I run him through the body in three places, and left him breathless on the spot.

Don Huberto, finding himself mortally wounded, fixed his last looks upon me, and said, he received the death I had given him as a just punishment for the crime he had committed against the honour of my mother. He confessed, that he had resolved upon her destruction to be revenged of her scorn; and

expired, asking pardon of Heaven, Don Anastasio, Estephania, and me. I did not think proper to return, in order to inform my mother of what had happened; I left that to Fame; and passing the mountains, repaired to Malaga, where I embarked with the captain of a privateer, just ready to sail on a cruize. He thought I did not look like one who wanted courage, and gladly consented that I should join his volunteers.

We soon found an opportunity of signalising ourselves. Near the island of Albouran*, we met a corsair of Mellila, on her return to the coast of Africa, with a Spanish ship richly laden, which she had taken off Carthage†. We vigorously attacked the African, and made ourselves masters of both ships, in which we found fourscore Christians, whom they were carrying as slaves to Barbary. Then, taking advantage of a favourable wind that sprung up for the coast of Grenada, we arrived, in a little time, at Punta de Helena.

While we asked the slaves, whom we had delivered, the places of their nativity, I put that question to a man of good mein, who seemed to be about fifty years of age. He answered, with a sigh, that he was from Antequera. I felt a strong emotion at his reply, without knowing wherefore; and he perceiving it, was remarkably disturbed in his turn. “I am (said I) your townsman: may I ask the name of your family?” “Alas! (he replied) you renew my grief, by desiring me to gratify your curiosity.

* Albouran, a small island in the Mediterranean, on the coast of the kingdom of Fez. Mellila is a little city in the same part of Barbary.

† Carthage, or New Carthage, an ancient city in the kingdom of Murcia, situated on the coast of the Mediterranean sea.

“Eighteen years ago I quitted Antequera, where
 “I cannot be remembered without horror: you
 “yourself may, perhaps, have heard of me but too
 “often: my name is Don Anastasio de Rada.”
 “Just Heaven! (cried I) can I believe my senses?
 “What! is this Don Anastasio, my own father,
 “whom I see!” “What is that you say, young
 “man? (cried he in his turn, looking at me with
 “surprise) is it possible that you are the unhappy
 “infant which was in its mother’s womb when I
 “sacrificed her to my fury?” “Yes, my father,
 “(said I) I am he whom the virtuous Estephania
 “brought into the world, three months after that
 “fatal night on which you left her weltering in her
 “blood.”

Don Anastasio, before I had finished these words,
 fell upon my neck, clasped me in his arms, and, for
 a whole quarter of an hour, we did nothing but
 mingle our sighs and tears. After having yielded to
 those tender emotions that such a meeting could
 not fail to raise, my father lifted up his eyes, and
 thanked Heaven for having preserved the life of
 Estephania. But a moment after, as if he had been
 afraid of giving thanks unseasonably, he asked in
 what manner the innocence of his wife had been
 proved? “Signior, (said I) nobody but you ever
 “doubted it: her conduct was always irreproach-
 “able. I will disabuse you: you must know that
 “you was imposed upon by Don Huberto.” I then
 recounted the whole of that relation’s perfidy, the
 vengeance I had taken, and the confession he made
 at his death. My father was not so much pleased
 with the recovery of his freedom, as with the news
 I told. In the excess of his joy he began to em-
 brace me again with tenderness and transport; and

could not help expressing his satisfaction with regard to my conduct. “Come, my son, (said he) let us hasten to Antequera. I burn with impatience to throw myself at the feet of a wife whom I have so unworthily treated. Since you have made me acquainted with my own injustice, my heart is torn with remorse!”

I was too eager to bring together persons who were so dear to me to retard the happy moment: I quitted the privateer, and, with my share of the prize we had taken, bought two mules at Adra, my father being unwilling to expose himself again to the dangers of the sea. He had leisure enough on the road to relate his adventures, which I heard with as greedy attention as that which the Prince of Ithaca paid to those of the King his father. In short, after having travelled several days, we gained the foot of a mountain, in the neighbourhood of Antequera, where we halted; and resolving to go home privately, did not enter the town till midnight.

I leave you to guess the surprise of my mother at the return of a husband whom she thought for ever lost; and the miraculous manner (if I may be allowed the expression) in which he was restored became another cause for her astonishment. He asked pardon for his barbarity, with such genuine marks of repentance, that she could not help being affected with them; and, instead of regarding him as an assassin, looked upon him as a man whom Heaven had subjected to her will; so sacred is the name of husband to a virtuous woman!

Estephania had been so anxious on my account that she was overjoyed at my return. But her pleasure was not without alloy: the sister of Hordales had begun a criminal process against the murderer
of

of her brother, and caused me to be searched for every where in such a manner that my mother, knowing how insecure I was at home, suffered great uneasiness, which obliged me to set out that very night for court, where I come, Signior, to solicit my pardon, which I hope to obtain, since you design to speak to the Prime Minister in my behalf, and to support me with your whole credit.

The valiant son of Don Anastasio here finished his narration; upon which I said to him, with an air of importance: “Enough, Signior Don Roger, “the case seems pardonable: I undertake to communicate your affair to his Excellency, and I will “venture to promise you his protection.” The Grenadine, upon this assurance, launched out into a world of thanks, which would have entered at one ear and gone out at the other, had he not assured me, that whatever service I should do him would be close followed by his acknowledgment. As soon as he touched on that string, I put myself in motion, and that very day recounted his story to the Duke, who, having permitted me to introduce the Cavalier, said to him, “Don Roger, I am informed of the affair that brought you to court; Santillane has “told me every circumstance; make yourself easy; “you have done nothing that is not excusable; “and it is particularly to those gentlemen who revenge their injured honour that his Majesty loves “to shew favour. For the sake of form you must go “to prison; but be assured, you shall not continue “in it long. Your friend Santillane will take care “of the rest, and soon procure your enlargement.”

Don Roger made a profound bow to the Minister, on whose word he surrendered himself. His pardon, by my care, was expedited in a very little time: for,
in

in less than ten days, I sent this new Telemachus home to his Ulysses and Penelope; whereas, had he been without a protector, he would not, perhaps, have been quit for a whole year's imprisonment. I touched no more than an hundred pistoles for my good offices: so that it was not a great catch. But I was not yet a Calderona to despise small matters.

C H A P. IX.

Gil Blas finds means to make a considerable fortune in a short time, and gives himself great airs accordingly.

THIS affair quickened my appetite; and ten pistoles which I gave to Scipio, for his right of brokerage, encouraged him to go upon the scent again. I have already extolled his talents in this way: he might have been justly entitled the Great Scipio. The second customer he brought was a printer, who, in despite of common sense, had enriched himself by books of knight-errantry. This honest tradesman had pirated a work belonging to another printer, and his edition was seized. For three hundred ducats he obtained, through my means, a replevy, and escaped a large fine. Though the Minister, properly speaking, had no business with this affair, his Excellency, at my request, was so good as to interpose his authority. After the printer, a merchant passed through my hands, on the following occasion. A Portuguese ship had been taken by a corsair of Barbary, and afterwards retaken by a privateer of Cadiz. Two thirds of the loading belonged to a merchant of Lisbon, who, having reclaimed it in vain, came to court in quest of a patron who had credit enough to cause restitution to be made. I interested myself in his behalf, and
he

he got possession of his effects, in consideration of a present which he made me, of four hundred pistoles, for my protection.

Methinks I hear the reader cry in this place, Bravo, Monsieur de Santillane, put hay into your boots; you are in a fine road, push your fortune—Oh! that I will, I warrant you—I see, if I am not mistaken, my valet coming with a new prize which he has grappled—Right: it is Scipio—let us hear him. “Signior, (said he) allow me to introduce
“this famous operator to you. He wants a patent
“to sell his medicines, exclusive of all others, during
“the space of ten years, in all the cities under the
“dominion of Spain; that is, all persons of his profession shall be prohibited from settling in the place
“or places where he resides; and he will pay, as
“an acknowledgment, two hundred pistoles to any
“person who will procure for him the said privilege.” I said to the mountebank, assuming the patron,
“Well, friend, your business shall be done.” Sure enough, in a very few days, I dispatched him with patents, which entitled him to cheat the people exclusively, through all the kingdoms of Spain.

Though my wealth increased, I had obtained of his Excellency the four favours I had asked so easily, that I never hesitated in requesting a fifth; which was the government of the city of Vera, on the confines of Grenada, for a knight of Calatrava *, who promised me a thousand pistoles for the place. The Minister laughed to see me so hot on the game:
“Egad, Gil Blas, (said he) you go on at a rare rate:

* A military order of knighthood in Spain, instituted in the year 1158, during the reign of Sancho III. King of Castile. The habit of the order is a large white mantle, with a red cross on the left side, powdered with fleurs de luce.

“you

“ you must be furiously inclined to oblige your
 “ neighbours. Hark’ye, I shall not stand upon trifles
 “ with you : but when you demand governments,
 “ and other considerable favours, you shall, if you
 “ please, be contented with one half of the profit,
 “ and be accountable for the other to me. You can’t
 “ imagine (added he) what expence I am obliged
 “ to be at, or how many resources I must have to
 “ support the dignity of my post : for, notwithstand-
 “ ing the disinterested appearance I assume, I con-
 “ fess I am not imprudent enough to disorder my
 “ domestic affairs. Take your measures accord-
 “ ingly.”

My master, by this discourse, banishing all fear
 of being importunate, or rather encouraging me to
 return frequently to the charge, I became more
 greedy of riches than ever ; and would have willingly
 advertised, that all those who wanted favours at
 court should apply to me. I went upon one course,
 Scipio upon another, in quest of people whom we
 might serve for money. My knight of Calatrava
 had his government of Vera, for his thousand pi-
 stoles ; and I soon obtained another, at the same
 price, for a knight of St Jago *. I was not content-
 ed with making governors only ; I conferred orders
 of knighthood, and converted some good plebeians
 into bad gentlemen, by virtue of excellent letters-
 patent. I was also willing that the clergy should
 feel my benevolence : I bestowed small benefices,
 canonships, and some ecclesiastical dignities. As for
 the bishoprics and archbishoprics, they were all in

* St Jago, or St James. This is the highest order of
 knighthood in Spain, instituted in the twelfth century.
 They bear for arms a sword gules, the handle is in form of
 a cross powdered with fleurs de luce ; and their motto is,
Sanguine Arabum.

the gift of Don Rodrigo de Calderona, who likewise appointed magistrates, commanders, and viceroys. A plain proof that the great places were no better filled than the small ones; for the people we chose to occupy the posts, of which we made such an honourable traffic, were not always the best qualified, or most regular. We knew very well, that the wits of Madrid made themselves merry at our expence; but we resembled those misers, who console themselves for the public scorn with a sight of their gold.

Isocrates had reason to call intemperance and folly the inseparable companions of wealth. When I found myself master of thirty thousand ducats, and in a condition to get, perhaps, ten times as much, I thought I must then make a figure worthy of the Prime Minister's confident. I hired a whole house, which I furnished in a handsome manner; bought the coach of a notary, who had set it up through ostentation, and now wanted to get rid of it by the advice of his baker. I engaged a coachman; and, as it was but just to advance old servants, raised Scipio to the triple honour of my valet de chambre, secretary, and steward. But what put the finishing stroke to my pride, was the Minister's allowing my people to wear his livery. This banished all the judgment that remained; and I became as mad as the disciples of Porcius Latro, who, when they had made themselves as pale as their master, by drinking decoctions of cumin, imagined themselves as learned; and well nigh believed myself the Duke of Lerma's relation. I really took it in my head, that I should pass for such, or, perhaps, for one of his bastards: a reflection that gave me infinite pleasure.

Add to this, that, in imitation of his Excellency, who kept open table, I resolved to entertain also.

For

For this purpose, I ordered Scipio to look out for a skilful cook ; and he found one, who was, perhaps, comparable to that of Nomentanos *, of dainty memory. I furnished my cellar with delicious wines, and, after having laid in all other kinds of provision, began to receive company. Every evening, some of the principal clerks of the Minister's office, who proudly assume the quality of secretaries of state, came to sup with me. I gave them good cheer, and always sent them home well watered. Scipio, on his side, (for it was like master like man) kept table also in the buttery, where he regaled his acquaintances at my expence. But, exclusive of my regard for that young fellow, I thought, as he contributed to my getting money, he had a right to assist me in spending it. Besides, I looked upon this profusion like a young man, and did not perceive the consequence. I had another reason also for overlooking it. Benefices and employments never ceased bringing grist to the mill; and seeing my finances daily increase, I thought I had, for once, drove a nail into the wheel of Fortune.

There was nothing now wanting to gratify my vanity, but to make Fabricius an eye-witness of my pomp. I did not doubt that he was returned from Andalousia; and, that I might have the pleasure of surprising him, sent him an anonymous billet, importing, that a Sicilian nobleman, of his acquaintance, expected him to supper, at such a day, hour, and place. Nunnez came at the time appointed, and was amazed to find that I was the foreign nobleman who had invited him to supper. “ Yes, friend, “ (said I to him) this is my house; I have a hand-

* An epicure, that lived in the Augustan age, and ate up a vast fortune.

“ some equipage, a good table, and a strong box be-
 “ sides.” “ Is it possible (cried he, with great viva-
 “ city) that I find thee again in such opulence ! how
 “ happy am I in having recommended thee to Count
 “ Galiano ! I told thee that he was a generous no-
 “ bleman, who would soon make thee easy for life.
 “ Thou hast, doubtless, (added he) followed the
 “ wife advice I gave thee, and given the butler a
 “ little more rein. I congratulate thee upon thy con-
 “ duct ; for it is by such prudent measures only
 “ that the stewards in great families become so rich.”

I let Fabricius applaud himself as much as he
 pleased for having introduced me to the service of
 Count Galiano : after which, in order to moderate
 the joy which he felt for having procured me such a
 good post, I related the marks of gratitude with which
 that nobleman had repaid my service : but, percei-
 ving that my poet, while I made the detail, sung his
 recantation within himself, I said to him, “ I for-
 “ give the Sicilian—between you and me, I have
 “ more cause to rejoice than be sorry at his behavi-
 “ our towards me. If the Count had not used me
 “ ill, I should have followed him to Sicily, where I
 “ should now have been a servant, in expectation of
 “ an uncertain establishment. In a word, I should
 “ not be confident to the Duke of Lerma.” Nunnez
 was so struck with these last words that he continued
 some minutes incapable of uttering one syllable.
 Then breaking silence all of a sudden, “ Did I
 “ understand you aright ? (said he) what ! have you
 “ the confidence of the Prime Minister ?” “ I share
 “ it (I replied) with Don Rodrigo de Calderona, and,
 “ in all appearance, I shall make great progress.”
 “ Truly, Signior de Santillane, (said he) I look
 “ upon you with admiration ! you are capable of

“filling all sorts of employments. What talents you
 “are master of! you have (to use the expression of
 “our tennis-court) the universal tool: that is to say,
 “you are qualified for every thing. Finally, Signior,
 “(added he) I am overjoyed at your worship’s
 “prosperity.” “O the devil! (said I, interrupting him)
 “Mr Nunnez, truce with Signior and your worship: let us banish these terms, and live
 “familiarily together.” “Thou art in the right, (he
 “replied) I ought not to look upon thee otherwise
 “than as usual, although thou art become rich. I will
 “confess my weakness: I was dazzled when I understood
 “thy happy fate. But that prejudice is over, and I now behold thee again as my old friend
 “Gil Blas.”

Our conversation was interrupted by the arrival of four or five clerks. “Gentlemen, (said I to them, presenting Nunnez) you shall sup with Signior Don Fabricio, who composes verses worthy of King * Numa, and writes in prose like a prodigy.” Unluckily, I spoke to people who regarded poetry so little, that our author suffered on account of his profession. Scarce would they deign to favour him with a look. It was to no purpose that he said witty things, in order to attract their attention: they did not perceive the beauty of his sallies: and he was so much piqued at their want of taste, that he made use of his poetical licence, and cunningly withdrawing from the company, disappeared. Our clerks did not perceive his retreat, and sat down to table without so much as asking what was become of him.

Just as I had done dressing, next morning, and was going abroad, the poet of the Asturias entered my

* The obscure verses sung by the Salian priests, in their processions, were composed by Numa.

chamber, saying, “ I ask pardon (my friend) for
“ having so abruptly left thy clerks last night ; but
“ truly, I was so much out of my element among
“ them, that I could no longer endure my situation.
“ A parcel of insolent fellows, with their self suffi-
“ cient starched airs ! I can’t comprehend how thou,
“ who hast an acuteness of understanding, can’t ac-
“ commodate thyself to such stupid guests ; this very
“ day (added he) I will bring hither fellows of wit
“ and spirit.” “ I shall be obliged to thee (an-
“ swered I) and will entirely depend upon thy taste
“ in the choice of them.” “ Thou art in the right ;
“ (said he) I promise thee superior geniuses, of the
“ most entertaining characters. I will go this in-
“ stant to a coffee-house where they meet, and be-
“ speak them before they engage themselves else-
“ where ; for, happy is the man who can have their
“ company at dinner or supper, so much are they ad-
“ mired for their agreeable humour.”

So saying, he left me, and at supper-time returned with six authors only, whom he introduced to me one after another, characterising each as he presented him. To hear him, one would have thought that these wits surpassed those of ancient Greece and Italy ; and their works, as he said, deserved to be engraven in letters of gold. I received those gentlemen very politely, and even affected to load them with civility ; for the nation of authors is a little vain-glorious. Though I had not laid my injunctions on Scipio to take care that our table should be sumptuously furnished, as he knew what sort of people I was to treat that day, he had reinforced our services of his own accord. In short we went to supper in high glee ; my poets began to talk of themselves, and were not silent in their own praise. One with a

lofty air, mentioned grandees and ladies of quality who were delighted with his muse; another, finding fault with the choice which a learned academy had made of two members, modestly observed that they ought to have chosen him. The discourse of the rest was not a tittle less arrogant. In the middle of supper they worried me with verse and prose, each, in his turn, repeating a specimen of his own writings; one regaled me with a sonnet; another rehearsed a scene of a tragedy; a third read a criticism upon a comedy; and a fourth, endeavouring in his turn to give us an ode of Anacreon translated into wretched Spanish verse, was interrupted by one of his brethren, who told him that he had used an improper term. The author of the translation denied his assertion; and a dispute arose, in which all the wits espoused one side or other; the votes were equal, the disputants grew hot, and proceeded to invectives: the debate still continued; until, becoming quite furious, they got up, and went by the ears together. Fabricio, Scipio, my coachman, lacqueys, and myself, had all sufficient work in parting them; which when we had accomplished, they went away, as if from a public house, without making the least apology for their unpolite behaviour.

Nunnez, upon whose promise I had formed an agreeable idea of this entertainment, remained very much out of countenance at this adventure. “Well, friend, (said I to him) will you still extol your fellow-guests? Upon my conscience, you have brought hither a villainous set. I will henceforth keep to my clerks; don’t talk to me of authors.” “I will bring no more such; (answered he) thou hast seen the best of the whole tribe.”

C H A P.

C H A P. X.

The morals of Gil Blas are entirely corrupted at court. He is charged with a commission by the Count de Lemos, and engages in an intrigue with that nobleman.

AS soon as I was known to be in favour with the Duke of Lerma, I had a court of my own. Every morning my antichamber was full of people, and I gave audience at my levee. Two kinds of company came thither; one to buy my interest with the Minister for favours; and the other to move me by supplications to obtain for them what they wanted gratis. The first were sure of being heard and assisted; but, with regard to the last, I got rid of them immediately by evasive excuses, or amused them so long, that their patience forsook them. Before I belonged to court, I was naturally compassionate and charitable; but I no longer felt that humane weakness, and became as hard as flint. Of consequence, I cured myself of my friendships also, and stripped myself of all social affection, as will appear by my behaviour to Joseph Navarro, in an affair I am going to relate.

This Navarro, to whom I owed so many obligations, and who, in one word, was the first cause of my fortune, came one day to my house; and, after having expressed a great deal of friendship for me, as he always did when we met, desired me to ask of the Duke of Lerma a certain employment for one of his friends; telling me, that the cavalier in whose behalf he solicited was a very amiable young gentleman of great merit, but that he wanted a post for his subsistence: “I don’t at all doubt, (added Jo-

“seph) that, kind and obliging as you are, you will

“ be overjoyed at an opportunity of serving a man of
“ honour in distress; and I am sure that you will
“ think yourself beholden to me for giving you this
“ occasion of exerting your generosity.” This was
plainly telling me that he expected it for nothing;
and, though I did not much relish the proposal, I ap-
peared very much disposed to do what he desired.
“ I am charmed, (answered I to Navarro) that I
“ have it in my power to shew my lively gratitude
“ for all the favours which I have received at your
“ hands. Your interesting yourself for any one
“ is a sufficient inducement for me to serve him;
“ your friend shall have that place you have pitch-
“ ed upon for him, depend upon it; the affair is
“ now no longer yours but mine.”

On this assurance, Joseph went away very well
satisfied. Nevertheless, the person whom he recom-
mended did not obtain the post in question. I pro-
cured it for another man, in consideration of a thou-
sand ducats, which I put into my strong-box, and
which I preferred to any acknowledgment I might
have expected from the clerk of the kitchen, to whom
I said, with an air of mortification, when next we
met, “ Ah! my dear Navarro, you was too late in
“ speaking to me; I was prevented by Calderona,
“ who has given away that same post; and I am
“ quite in despair that I have no better news to
“ entertain you with.”

Joseph implicitly believed what I said, and we
parted more friends than ever; but I believe he soon
discovered the truth, for he never after came to my
house; and I was charmed at his absence. For, be-
sides my being burdened by the services he had done
me, I thought it did not look well for people of my
rank at court to keep company with butlers.

I have not mentioned the Count de Lemos a good while. Let us now return to that nobleman, whom I sometimes visited. I had carried to him the thousand pistoles, as I formerly observed, and afterwards gave him a thousand more, by order of the Duke his uncle, out of the money I had belonging to his Excellency. The Count de Lemos had a long conversation with me that day. He told me that he had at last gained his end, and entirely possessed the good graces of the Prince of Spain, whose sole confident he was. He then gave me charge of a very honourable commission which he had already prepared for me. “ Friend Santillane, (said he) now is the time
“ to be doing; spare nothing to discover some young
“ beauty, who should be worthy to amuse that gallant Prince. You don’t want wit, and I need say
“ no more; go, run, search, and when you have
“ made a lucky discovery, come and impart it to
“ me.” I promised to neglect nothing in acquitting myself handsomely of this employment, which must not be very difficult to exercise, since so many people live by the same profession.

I had not been much used to these kinds of inquiry; but not doubting that Scipio was an adept in the art, I called for him when I came home, and said to him in private, “ Child, I am going to in-
“ trust thee with a great secret. Dost thou know,
“ that in the midst of Fortune’s favours I find I
“ want something?”—“ I can easily guess what that
“ is, (said he, interrupting me before I could pro-
“ ceed) you want an agreeable nymph to unbend
“ and exhilarate your spirits; and truly it is astonishing that you should be without one in the
“ prime of your age, when grave grey-beards cannot dispense with such recreation.”—“ I admire
“ thy

“thy penetration; (answered I with a smile) yes,
“a mistress I want, and desire to have one of thy
“recommending. But I must warn thee before-
“hand, that I am very delicate in these matters.
“I expect a lady of beauty and good morals.”
“What you require, (replied Scipio) is not easily
“found; but, however, we live, thank God, in
“a city that affords some of all sorts, and I hope
“I shall soon be able to fit you to a hair.”

Sure enough, in three days he said, “I have dis-
“covered a treasure, a young lady, whose name is
“Catalina, of a good family, and ravishing beauty;
“she lives under the tuition of her aunt, in a little
“house, where they subsist in an honourable manner
“on their fortune, which is but small; they are
“served by a chamber-maid of my acquaintance,
“who has assured me, that though their door is
“shut to every body at present, it would be opened
“to a rich and liberal gallant, provided he were
“willing to avoid scandal, by going in at night,
“without any shew. Whereupon I described you
“as a cavalier who deserved to find the door un-
“latched; and desired the maid to propose you to
“the ladies. She has promised to do so, and inform
“me of their answer to-morrow morning, at a cer-
“tain place.” “That’s well; (I replied) but I am
“afraid the chamber-maid imposes upon thee.”
“No, no, (said he) I am not so easily persuaded;
“I have already interrogated the neighbours, and
“conclude from what they say, that Signiora Cata-
“lina is a Danaë, on whom you may descend,
“like another Jupiter, in a shower of gold.”
Prejudiced as I was against intrigues of this
kind, I engaged in it for once; and as the cham-
ber-maid came next day, and told Scipio, that,
if

if I pleased, I might be introduced that very evening to her mistress, I stole thither between eleven and twelve. The maid receiving me in the dark, took me by the hand, and led me into a pretty handsome hall, where I found the ladies richly dressed, and seated on soft couches. As soon as they perceived me, they got up, and saluted me in such a noble manner, that I took them for persons of quality. The aunt (whose name was Signiora Mencia) though still agreeable, did not attract my attention, which was entirely engrossed by the niece, who seemed a goddess. To examine her minutely, however, she could not be called a perfect beauty; but she had such graces, together with a tempting luscious air, as hindered the eye to perceive her defects.

Accordingly, I was disturbed at sight of her. I forgot that I came thither to perform the office of procurer; spoke in my own favour, and expressed myself like a man inspired by the most violent passion. The young lady, in whom I found three times more wit than she really had, (so courteous did she seem) quite enchanted me by her answers; and I began to lose the government of myself, when her aunt, in order to moderate my transports, addressed me in this manner: “Signior de Santillane,
“ I must be free with you. On account of the character which I have heard of your worship, I
“ have permitted you to visit me, without enhancing
“ the price of the favour by standing on ceremony;
“ but don’t imagine yourself the nearer your point
“ for that reason. I have hitherto brought up my
“ niece in retirement, and you are (as I may say)
“ the first cavalier to whose eyes she has been exposed. If you deem her worthy to be your wife,
“ I

“ I shall be overjoyed at her good fortune. Consider, therefore, if she will suit you at that price ; for you cannot have her at a cheaper rate.”

This well-aimed shot frightened away Cupid, who was just going to let fly an arrow at me. To speak without metaphor, a marriage so bluntly proposed made me recollect myself. I became again all of a sudden the faithful agent of the Count de Lemos, and, changing my tone, replied to Signiora Mencia, “ Madam, I am pleased with your frankness, which I intend to imitate. Whatever figure I make at court, I am not worthy of the incomparable Catalina, but have in view for her a much more splendid fate ; in short, I design her for the Prince of Spain.” “ Your refusal of my niece (replied the aunt coldly) was disobliging enough ; there was no occasion to accompany it with a piece of railery.” “ I don’t rally indeed, Madam ; (cried I) nothing is more serious : I have orders to find out a lady who deserves to be honoured with the private visits of the Prince of Spain : I find such a one in your house, and mark it for the scene accordingly.”

Signiora Mencia was astonished at these words, which I perceived did not much displease her : nevertheless, believing that she ought to affect reserve, she answered in this manner : “ If I was disposed to credit literally what you say, you must know that I am not of such a character as to rejoice in the infamous honour of seeing my niece mistress to a Prince. My virtue disapproves”—“ What a saint you are with your virtue ! (said I, interrupting her) you talk like one bred among silly citizens. Sure you joke, in pretending to consider things in a moral point of view ! that would be stripping
“ them

“ them of all their beauty ; they must be surveyed
“ with a carnal eye. Behold the heir-apparent of
“ Spain at the feet of the happy Catalina, adoring
“ and loading her with presents ; and remember,
“ that from her perhaps will spring a hero who will
“ render his mother’s name immortal as his own.”

Although the aunt would have gladly embraced my proposal, she feigned herself irresolute about the matter ; and Catalina, who wished the Prince already in her chains, affected great indifference ; so that I was obliged to invest the place a-new, until at length, Signiora Mencia, seeing me repulsed, and ready to raise the siege, beat the chamade, and we agreed upon a capitulation, which contained the two following articles.—Imprimis, If the Prince of Spain, on the report that I shall make of Catalina’s charms, shall be inflamed, and determine to honour her with a nocturnal visit, I shall take care to apprise the ladies of the night that shall be chosen for that purpose.—Item, The Prince shall not visit the said ladies but as an ordinary gallant, with no other attendants than me and his Mercury in chief.

After this convention, the aunt and niece shewed me all manner of friendship, and assumed a familiarity of behaviour, in consequence of which I ventured some hugs, which were not very ill received ; and when we parted, they embraced me of their own accord, and loaded me with caresses. It is really wonderful to see with what facility an intimacy is contracted between the couriers of gallantry and the women who want their service. Had people observed me leave this house with such marks of favour, they might have said, with some appearance of justice, that I was much happier than I actually found myself.—The Count de Lemos was overjoyed,
when

when I let him know that I had made such a discovery as he desired. I spoke of Catalina in such a manner as made him long to see her. I carried him to her lodgings next night, and he owned that I had been very successful. He told the ladies, he did not at all doubt that the Prince would be perfectly well satisfied with the mistress whom I had chosen for him, and that she on her part would have cause to be contented with such a lover; that the young Prince was full of generosity and sweetness of temper: in short, he assured them, that he would bring him to their house in a few days, as they desired he should come, that is, without noise or attendance. This nobleman afterwards took his leave of them, and I withdrew in his company. We got back to his equipage, in which we had come thither, and which waited for us at the end of the street: he set me down at my own house, charging me to inform his uncle next day of this new-started adventure, and to desire he would send him a thousand pistoles to ensure its success.

I did not fail to give the Duke of Lerma an exact account of what had passed, concealing only one circumstance. I did not speak a syllable of Scipio, but took to myself the honour of the discovery, according to the practice of those who live among the great.

By these means I acquired a great many compliments. “Mr Gil Blas, (said the Minister to me, with an air of raillery) I am ravished to find, that, with your other talents, you likewise possess that of discovering obliging beauties; when I have occasion for one of that class, you will give me leave to apply to you.” “My Lord, (I replied in the same tone) I thank your Grace for intending me
“ the

“ the preference ; but give me leave to say, that I
 “ should be scrupulous in serving your Excellency
 “ in that manner. Signior Rodrigo has been so long
 “ in possession of that employment, that it would be
 “ unjust in me to deprive him of it.” The Duke
 smiled at my answer ; then changing the discourse,
 asked, if his nephew did not want money for this ad-
 venture. “ Pardon me, (said I) he begs you will
 “ send him a thousand pistoles.” “ Very well, (re-
 “ plied the Minister) carry them to him, bid him
 “ spare nothing, but approve of whatever expence
 “ the Prince shall propose.”

C H A P. XI.

*The private visit and presents which the Prince of
 Spain made to Catalina.*

I WENT that instant with five hundred double
 pistoles to the Count de Lemos, who told me,
 “ You could not come in better season. I have
 “ spoke to the Prince : he has bit at the hook, and
 “ burns with impatience to see Catalina. This very
 “ night he intends to slip privately out of the palace,
 “ in order to visit her. It is a thing determined,
 “ and our measures are taken accordingly. Inform
 “ the ladies of his resolution, and give them that
 “ money which you have brought : for it is right to
 “ let them see that he is no ordinary lover whom
 “ they are to receive : besides, the bounty of princes
 “ ought to precede their intrigues. As you will ac-
 “ company him, together with me, (added he) be
 “ sure of being at his couchée this evening. Your
 “ coach also (for I think it is proper we should use
 “ it) must wait for us near the palace about mid-
 “ night.”

I immediately repaired to the house, but did not see Catalina, who, they told me, was a-bed; so that I could only speak with Signiora Mencia, to whom I said, “Madam, Pray excuse me for appearing in your house by day; but it is not in my power to do otherwise, for I must give you notice that the Prince of Spain will be here this night, and here (added I, putting the bag of money in her hand) is an offering which he sends to the temple of Cytherea, to render the divinities of the place propitious. You see I have not engaged you in a bad affair.” “I am very much obliged to you; (she replied) but tell me, Signior de Santillane, does the Prince love music?” “He loves it (answered I) to distraction; nothing can entertain him so much as a fine voice, accompanied by a lute delicately touched.” “So much the better! (cried she in a transport of joy) you give me infinite pleasure in telling me this; for my niece has the pipe of a nightingale, and plays upon the lute to admiration; she likewise dances perfectly well.” “Heavens! (cried I, in my turn) what perfections, my good aunt! so many are not necessary to make a girl’s fortune; one of these talents is sufficient for the purpose.”

Having thus paved the way, I waited for the hour of the Prince’s couchée; then giving orders to my coachman, I rejoined the Count de Lemos, who told me, that the Prince, in order to get rid of his company the sooner, would feign a slight indisposition, and even go to bed, the better to persuade them of his being sick; but that he would rise again in an hour, and, by a back-door, gain a private stair that led into the court-yard.

When he had informed me of what they had concerted

certed together, he posted me in a place through which he assured me they would pass; and there I danced attendance so long, that I began to think our gallant had taken another road, or lost his desire of seeing Catalina, as if princes usually dropped these sort of whims before they had satisfied them. In short, I imagined they had forgot me altogether, when two men accosted me, whom having discerned to be those I expected, I conducted them to my coach, in which they seated themselves, while I got upon the coach-box to direct the driver, whom I ordered to stop about fifty yards from the house. I then handed the Prince and his companion out of the coach, and we walked towards the place for which we were bound. The gate opened at our approach, and shut again as soon as we got in.

At first we found ourselves in the same darkness in which I had been introduced; though, by way of distinction, there was a small lamp fixed to the wall, the light of which was so dim that we could only perceive it, without being lighted by its rays. All this served only to make the adventure more agreeable to our hero, who was sensibly struck at the sight of the ladies, who received him in a hall, where the lustre of a great number of candles made amends for the darkness that reigned in the court. The aunt and niece were in a gay dishabille, so artfully disposed that nobody could look upon them with impunity. Our Prince would have been very well satisfied with Signiora Mencia, if there had been no other for him to chuse; but the charms of young Catalina, as they deserved, had the preference. “ Well, my Prince, (said the Count de Lemos) was
“ it possible for us to procure your Highness the
“ pleasure of seeing two ladies more handsome than

“these?” “I am ravished with them both! (replied the Prince) and I shall never carry off my heart; for the aunt could not miss of it, if it was possible for the niece to fail.”

After this compliment, so agreeable to an aunt, he said a thousand fond things to Catalina, who answered with great wit and spirit. As those honourable people who perform the part that I acted on this occasion, are permitted to join in the conversation of lovers, provided it be with an intention of adding fuel to the fire, I told the gallant, that his nymph sung and played upon the lute to admiration. He was overjoyed to hear that she was mistress of these talents, and entreated her to entertain him with a specimen. She complied with a good grace, took up a lute ready tuned, played some tender airs, and sung in such an affecting manner, that the Prince dropped down at her feet, in a transport of love and pleasure. But let us finish this picture, and only observe that, during this sweet intoxication, in which the heir of the Spanish monarchy was plunged, the hours stole away like minutes, and we were obliged to tear him from that dangerous house, because of the day's approach. We the gentlemen-undertakers carried him back to his apartment with great dispatch, and then went to our different homes, as well satisfied in having fitted him with a she-adventurer, as if we had transacted his marriage with a princess.

Next morning I recounted this adventure to the Duke of Lerma, who desired to be informed of every particular; and just as I had finished my narration, the Count de Lemos came in, and said, “The Prince of Spain is so much engrossed by Catalina, and has conceived such a passion for her, that

“ that he purposes to visit her often, and attach
 “ himself to her alone. He wanted to send her this
 “ day jewels to the amount of two thousand pistoles,
 “ but not having a penny in his purse, he applied
 “ to me.” “ My dear Lemos, (said he) you must
 “ find me that sum immediately. I know very well
 “ that I incommode, nay exhaust you, but my heart
 “ retains the obligation; and if ever I find myself
 “ in a condition to exert my gratitude, otherwise
 “ than in thought, for all your friendship, you
 “ shall not repent having laid me under an obliga-
 “ tion.” “ My Prince (said I, leaving him that in-
 “ stant) I have friends and credit, and will employ
 “ them both to accommodate you with what you
 “ want.”

“ It is not difficult to satisfy his demand, (said
 “ the Duke to his nephew). Santillane, go fetch
 “ the money: or, if you please, he will purchase the
 “ jewels, for he is a perfect connoisseur in stones,
 “ especially rubies. Is not this true, Gil Blas?”
 “ (added he, looking at me with a satirical smile).
 “ Your Grace is very severe, (I replied) I see that
 “ you want to make Monsieur the Count merry at
 “ my expence.” This happened accordingly. The
 nephew asked what mystery there was in these words.
 “ Nothing, (answered the Duke, laughing) only
 “ Santillane one day thought proper to exchange a
 “ diamond for a ruby, and afterwards found that
 “ he had gained neither honour nor profit by the
 “ bargain.”

I should have thought myself easily quit, if the
 Minister had said no more of the matter; but he
 took the trouble to relate the trick that Camilla and
 Don Raphael played upon me in the hired lodging,
 and to enlarge particularly on those circumstances

which chagrined me most. His Excellency, after having enjoyed his joke, ordered me to accompany the Count de Lemos, who carried me to a jeweller's house, where we chose jewels, which we shewed to the Prince for his approbation; and which being afterwards entrusted to me, in order to be presented to Catalina, I went home for two thousand pistoles of the Duke's money, with which I paid the merchant.

It is a question not to be asked, if I was kindly received next night by the ladies, when I exhibited the presents of my embassy, consisting of an handsome ring designed for the aunt, and a pair of earrings for the niece. Charmed with these marks of the Prince's love and generosity, they began to prattle like two gossips, and thanked me for having procured for them such a valuable acquaintance. They forgot themselves in the excess of their joy, and some words escaped them, which made me suspect that I had introduced a mere gipsy to our great Monarch's son; but that I might know precisely whether or not I had performed this fine masterpiece, I went home, resolved to come to an explanation with Scipio.

C H A P. XII.

Catalina's real character. The perplexity and uneasiness of Gil Blas. The precaution he was obliged to take for his own quiet.

JUST as I entered my own house, I heard a great noise; and enquiring into the cause, was told, Scipio that evening treated half a dozen of his friends, who sung full throat, and frequently broke out in loud fits of laughter; so that assuredly this repast could

could not be properly styled the banquet of the seven wise men.

The master of the feast, advertised of my arrival, said to the company, “Gentlemen, ’tis only my
“master come home: be not disturbed, but continue
“your mirth; I will go and speak two words to
“him, and rejoin you in a twinkling.” So saying, he came to my apartment. “What a hubbub is
“this! (said I) what sort of people are those you
“entertain below? are they poets?” “No indeed,
“Sir, if you please, (he replied) it were pity to be-
“stow your wine on such company. I make a better
“use of it. There is among my guests a very rich
“young fellow, who wants for his money an em-
“ployment by your interest; and for him alone I
“give this entertainment: at every draught he drinks
“I raise the gratification you are to receive ten
“pistoles, and will make him drink till day.” “If
“that be the case, (I replied) go back to thy friends,
“and don’t spare the wine in my cellar.”

I did not think this a proper season to talk with him about Catalina; but next morning, when I got up, I spoke to him in this manner: “Friend Scipio,
“thou knowest how we live together; I treat thee
“more like a comrade than a domestic; and of con-
“sequence thou wilt be to blame in deceiving me as
“a master. Let us then lay aside all reserve with
“one another. I will tell thee something that will
“surprise thee, and thou shalt disclose to me thy
“real sentiments of those two women with whom
“thou hast made me acquainted. Between thee and
“me, I suspect them to be two artful pusses, cun-
“ning in proportion to the simplicity which they
“affect. If my opinion does them justice, the Prince
“of Spain has no great cause to be well pleased with
“me;

“ me; for I confess it was for him that I wanted a
“ mistress. I accordingly carried him to Catalina’s
“ house, and he is become passionately fond of her.
“ Signior, (answered Scipio) I am too well used by
“ you, to be wanting in sincerity with my master.
“ I had yesterday a private conversation with the
“ maid of these two princesses, and she related their
“ history, which to me seemed very diverting. You
“ shall hear it in two words.

“ Catalina is daughter to a poor gentleman of
“ Arragon, and finding herself, at the age of fifteen,
“ an orphan, as handsome as poor, listened to an old
“ commander, who conducted her to Toledo, where
“ he died in six months, after having served as a pa-
“ rent rather than a husband to her. She secured
“ his fortune, consisting of some moveables and three
“ hundred pistoles in ready money, then joined her-
“ self to Signiora Mencia, who was still in fashion,
“ though already in the wane. These two good
“ friends lived together, and began to behave so as
“ to attract the notice of justice; at which the la-
“ dies being disgusted, hastily abandoned Toledo
“ through vexation, and settled in Madrid, where
“ they have lived about two years, without visiting
“ any person in the neighbourhood. But the best
“ circumstance of the story is this; they have hired
“ two small houses, separated only by a wall, hav-
“ ing in the cellar a stair of communication from the
“ one to the other. Signiora Mencia lives with a
“ young maid-servant in one of these houses, and
“ the commander’s widow possesses the other, with
“ an old duenna, who passes for her grandmother;
“ so that our Arragonian is sometimes a niece brought
“ up by her aunt, and sometimes a pupil under the
“ wings of her grandame. When she acts the niece,
“ she

“ she is called Catalina, and when she plays the
“ grandchild, her name is Sirena.”

At the name of Sirena, I grew pale; and interrupting Scipio, said, “ What do I hear! alas! I am
“ afraid that this cursed Arragonian is no other than
“ the mistress of Calderona.” “ Truly, (he replied)
“ it is the same; I thought this piece of news would
“ have given you pleasure.” “ Thou art very much
“ mistaken, (answered I) I have more cause to be
“ sorry than rejoiced at it: dost thou not see the
“ consequences” “ No, in faith; (resumed Scipio)
“ what mischief can it produce? you are not sure
“ that Don Rodrigo will discover what passes; and if
“ you are afraid of his getting information, you
“ have nothing to do, but prepossess the Minister in
“ your favour, by telling him candidly the whole
“ affair. He will see your sincerity, and if, after this,
“ Calderona should attempt to do you an ill office
“ with his Excellency, he will perceive that his sole
“ design is to injure you out of a spirit of revenge.”

Scipio by this discourse banished my fear; and, resolved to follow his advice, I informed the Duke of Lerma of the discovery I had made. I even affected to tell it with a melancholy air, in order to persuade him of my being mortified for having innocently introduced Don Rodrigo’s mistress to the Prince. But the Minister, far from pitying his favourite, laughed at the adventure, and bid me go on in my old way, saying, that after all it was glorious for Calderona to love the same lady who had captivated the Prince of Spain, and to be as well received by her as his Highness. I imparted it also to the Count de Lemos, who assured me of his protection, in case the first secretary should discover the intrigue, and attempt to ruin me with his Grace.

Imagining

Imagining that, by this precaution, I had delivered the bark of my fortune from the dangerous shelves that environed it, my fear vanished. I still accompanied the Prince to the house of Catalina, alias the fair Sirena, who was artful enough to invent stratagems to keep Don Rodrigo from her embraces, and to defraud him of those nights which she was obliged to bestow on his illustrious rival.

C H A P. XIII.

Gil Blas continues to act the man of consequence.

Hears news of his family, which make but small impression upon him, and quarrels with Fabricius.

I HAVE already observed, that in the morning my antichamber was usually crowded with people who came to make proposals, but I would not receive them *viva voce*; and, according to the custom at court, or rather with a view of exhibiting my own importance, I said to each solicitor, “Give in a memorial.” I was so much used to this, that one day I answered in these words to my landlord, who came to put me in mind of a year’s rent being due. As for my butcher and baker, they saved me the trouble of asking their memorials, which were always punctually delivered every month. Scipio, who imitated me so closely, that the copy might be said to come very near the original, behaved in the same manner to those who applied for his interest with me. I was guilty of another ridiculous piece of vanity, which I don’t intend to excuse. I was foolish enough to talk of the grandees as if I had been a man in their sphere. If (for example) I had occasion to mention the Duke of Alva, or the Duke of Medina Sidonia, I called them, without ceremony,

Alva,

Alva, and Medina Sidonia. In a word, I became so vain and haughty, that I was no longer my father's son. Alas ! poor duenna and usher, I did not so much as enquire whether you were happy or miserable in the Asturias ! I did not even think of you ! The court is like the river Lethe, in making us forget our parents and friends, when they are under misfortunes.

I no longer, therefore, remembered my family, when one morning a young man came to my house, and desiring to speak with me in private, I carried him into my closet, where, without offering him a chair, because he seemed to be a plebeian, I asked what he wanted with me ? “ How ! Signior Gil Blas, “ (said he) don't you remember me ? ” In vain did I consider him attentively : I was obliged to answer, that his features were entirely unknown. “ I am “ (he replied) one of your old school-fellows, a native of Oviedo, and son of Bertrand Muscada the “ grocer, your uncle the canon's neighbour. I remember you very well ; we have played together a thousand times at * Gallina Ciega.”

“ I have (said I) but a confused idea of the amuse- “ ments of my infancy : the business in which I have “ been engaged since that time has effaced them “ from my memory.” “ I am come (he resumed) to “ Madrid, to settle accounts with my father's correspondent ; and I heard it said that you was on “ a good footing at court, and already as rich as a “ Jew. I congratulate you on your good fortune ; “ and will, at my return into the country, overwhelm “ your family with joy, by telling them such an “ agreeable piece of news.”

I could not, in common decency, forbear asking

* Blind-man's-Buff.

in

in what situation he had left my father, mother, and uncle : but this piece of duty I performed so coldly that the grocer had no great reason to admire the force of blood. He seemed shocked at my indifference for those who ought to have been so dear to me ; and being a plain vulgar young fellow, said bluntly, “ I thought you had more tendernefs and sensibility for your relations. How coldly do you enquire into their circumstances ! know, that your father and mother are still at service ; and the good canon Gil Peres, burthened with old age and infirmities, draws near his end. People ought to have some natural affection ; and since you are in a condition to assist your parents, I advise you, as a friend, to send two hundred pistoles yearly for their support ; by which means you will make their life easy and happy, without any inconvenience to yourself.” Instead of being moved by the picture which he drew of my family, I was disgusted at the liberty which he took in advising me, without being desired so to do. With a little more address, perhaps, he might have persuaded me ; but his freedom had a contrary effect. He perceived my displeasure by my silence ; and continuing his exhortation with more malice than charity, made me lose my patience entirely. “ Oh, this is too much ! (cried I in a passion) go, Mr Muscada, and meddle with your own concerns : it becomes you well indeed to prescribe to me. I know my duty, on this occasion, better than you can teach me.” So saying, I pushed the grocer out of my closet, and sent him back to sell pepper and cloves at Oviedo. What he said, however, did not fail of having some effect : I reproached myself with being an unnatural son, and was melted accordingly. I recalled the care
they

they had taken of my infancy and education : I considered the duty I owed to my parents : and my reflections were attended with some transports of acknowledgment, which, however, came to nothing : they were soon stifled by my ingratitude, and succeeded by profound oblivion. There are many parents who have children of the same stamp.

The avarice and ambition with which I was possessed entirely changed my disposition. I lost all my gaiety, became absent and thoughtful ; in a word, a miserable animal. Fabricio, seeing me altogether bent on sacrificing to fortune, and very much detached from him, came but seldom to my house, where one day he could not help saying. “ Truly, “ Gil Blas, thou art growing out of my knowledge ; “ before thy coming to court, thou wast always easy “ and tranquil ; at present, thou art incessantly agitated with project after project to enrich thyself ; “ and the more wealth thou hast got, the more “ wouldst thou amass. Besides, let me tell thee, “ thou no longer treatest me with that effusion of “ the heart, and freedom of behaviour, which are “ the soul of friendship ; on the contrary, thou “ wrappest thyself up, and concealest from me thy “ secret views : nay, I can perceive constraint in all “ thy civilities towards me : in short, Gil Blas is no “ longer the same Gil Blas whom I formerly knew.”

“ You joke sure, (said I, with an air of indifference, I can’t perceive any change in myself.” “ Thy own eyes are no judges, (answered he) they “ are bewitched : believe me, thy metamorphosis is “ but too true. Speak sincerely, my friend. Do “ thou a. I live together as formerly ? When I used “ to knock at thy door in the morning, thou camest “ in person to open it, very often half asleep ; and

“ I entered thy chamber without ceremony. Now
“ behold the difference : Thou art attended by half
“ a score of lacqueys. I am obliged to wait in thy
“ antichamber, and send in my name before I can
“ speak with thee : then, how am I received ? with
“ a forced politeness, and air of importance : so
“ that my visits seem tedious and tiresome. Dost
“ thou think such a reception can be agreeable to
“ one who has lived with thee on the footing of a
“ comrade ? No, Santillane, no, I can’t put up with
“ it. Farewel. Let us part friends, and get rid of
“ one another : thou of one who censures thy beha-
“ viour, and I of a rich upstart who has forgot him-
“ self.”

I found myself more irritated than reclaimed by his reproaches, and let him go without making the least effort to detain him. In my opinion, at that time, the friendship of a poet was not of such value as that I should be afflicted at the loss of it : I found abundance of consolation in the acquaintance of some small officers of the King, to whom of late I was strictly connected by a similitude of disposition. The greatest part of these new companions were people who sprung I know not whence, and arrived at their posts merely by the happy influence of their stars. They had already made their fortunes ; and the wretches, ascribing to their own merit the wealth which had been heaped upon them by the bounty of the King, forgot themselves as well as I did. We looked upon ourselves as very respectable personages. O Fortune ! how are thy favours usually dispensed ? The stoic Epictetus was certainly in the right, when he compared thee to a young lady of fashion, who prostitutes herself to the embraces of footmen.

THE

T H E
A D V E N T U R E S
O F
G I L B L A S of Santillane.
B O O K N I N T H.

C H A P. I.

Scipio advises Gil Blas to marry, proposes the daughter of a rich and noted goldsmith for his wife: the steps which were taken in consequence of this advice.

ONE evening, after the company which had supped with me was gone, seeing myself alone with Scipio, I asked what he had done that day. “A master-piece, (he replied) I intend to have you married to the only daughter of a goldsmith of my acquaintance.” “The daughter of a goldsmith! (cried I, with an air of disdain) hast thou lost thy senses? how canst thou propose a wife from the city? One who has certainly merit, and is on a sure footing at court, ought to entertain more elevated views, methinks.” “How, Sir! (replied Scipio) sure you are not in earnest! consider that the male alone ennobles; and be not

R 2 “more

“ more delicate than a thousand noblemen, whose
“ names I can mention. Do you know that the
“ heiress in question is worth an hundred thousand
“ ducats? Is not this a fine morsel of plate?”
When I heard him talk of such a round sum, I became more tractable. “ I yield, (said I to my secretary) the dowry determines me: when shall I touch it?” “ Softly, Sir, (he replied) a little patience: I must first communicate the proposal to her father, and obtain his consent.” “ Good! (said I, laughing heartily): are you still thereabouts? I find the marriage is far advanced.” “ Farther than you imagine, (answered he) I want only an hour’s conversation with the goldsmith, and will answer for his consent. But before we proceed, let us come to a composition, if you please. Suppose I procure for you those hundred thousand ducats, how many will fall to my share?” “ Twenty thousand,” (I replied). “ Heaven be praised, (said he) I limit the acknowledgment to ten thousand; for once, you are more generous than I. To-morrow I will set this negotiation on foot; and you may depend upon its success: otherwise I am but an ass.” In effect, two days after, he said, “ I have spoke to Signior Gabriel Salero the goldsmith, and have extolled your credit and your merit so much, that he listened to the proposal I made, of accepting you for a son-in-law: and you shall have his daughter with an hundred thousand ducats, provided you can make it plainly appear that you are in favour with the Minister.” “ If that be the case, (answered I to Scipio) I shall be married very soon: but, a-propos, hast thou seen the girl? is she handsome?” “ Not so handsome as the dowry, (said he): between you and me,
“ this

“ this rich heiress is not a very beautiful creature,
 “ but luckily that you don’t mind.” “ No, faith;
 “ my child, (said I) we courtiers only marry for the
 “ sake of marrying, and look for beauty no where
 “ but in the wives of our friends. If it happens to
 “ centre in our own, we take so little notice of it,
 “ that it is but just in them to punish us for our ne-
 “ glect.”

“ This is not all, (resumed Scipio) Signior Ga-
 “ briel invites you to supper to-night; and we have
 “ agreed, that you shall not talk of marriage. There
 “ will be several merchants of his acquaintance pre-
 “ sent at the entertainment, where you shall appear
 “ only as a simple guest: and to-morrow he will sup
 “ with you in the same manner. By this you may
 “ see that he wants to study your temper, before he
 “ proceeds: so that you must be upon your guard
 “ before him.” “ Zooks! (said I, with an air of
 “ confidence), let him examine me as narrowly as
 “ he pleases; I will lose nothing by his scrutiny.”

All this was punctually executed: I repaired to the house of the goldsmith, who received me as familiarly as if we had already visited one another several times. He was an honest citizen, polite * *hasta porfiar*, as the saying is. He introduced me to Signiora Eugenia his wife, and young Gabriela his daughter, to whom I paid abundance of compliments, without infringing the treaty. I said a great many nothings, in very specious words, according to the custom of courtiers.

Gabriela (no disparagement to my secretary) appeared not at all disagreeable; whether on account of her being richly dressed, or that I looked upon

* Even to obstinacy.

her through the dowry, I know not. What a fine house did Signior Gabriel possess! I believe there was more silver in it than in all the mines of Peru; that metal presented itself to the view, in all corners, under a thousand different shapes. Every room, and that in particular where we supped, was a perfect treasure. What a noble spectacle was this for the eyes of a son-in-law! The old man, that he might do the greater honour to his entertainment, had assembled five or six merchants, persons equally grave and tedious: they spoke of nothing but commerce; and their discourse might have been called a conference of factors, rather than the conversation of friends at supper.

Next night I treated my goldsmith in my turn; and as it was not in my power to dazzle him with plate, had recourse to an illusion of a different kind. I invited to supper those of my friends who made the best figure at court, and whom I knew to be ambitious fellows, who set no bounds to their desires. These people talked of nothing but pomp, of splendid and lucrative posts to which they aspired; and this had its effect: the citizen Gabriel, confounded by their grand ideas, found himself, in spite of his wealth, a mean mortal in comparison of these gentlemen. As for my own part, affecting the man of moderation, I said I would be contented with a middling fortune; twenty thousand ducats a-year, or so. Upon which, these greedy hunters of honour and riches cried, I was in the wrong: and that a man who (like me) was beloved by the Prime Minister, ought not to restrict himself to such a trifle. The father-in-law lost not a syllable of what was said, and I thought I observed him very well satisfied when he retired.

Scipio

Scipio did not fail to visit him next morning, and ask if he was pleased with my behaviour: “I am charmed with it! (replied the citizen), the young man has won my heart. But, Signior Scipio, (added he) I conjure you, by our old acquaintance, to speak sincerely. We have all our different foibles, as you know: tell me that of Signior Santillane: is he a gamester? is he a rake? what is his vicious inclination? pray, don’t conceal it.” You affront me, Signior Gabriel, by asking such a question, (replied the mediator) I am not so much in my master’s interests as in yours. If he had any bad quality, capable of making your daughter unhappy, do you think I would have proposed him to you for a son-in-law? No, faith! I am too much your humble servant. But, between you and me, I know no other fault in him, but that of having no fault. He is too modest for a young man.” So much the better, (cried the goldsmith) I am glad of it. Go, friend, assure him that he shall have my daughter, whom I would bestow upon him, even if he was not beloved by the Minister.”

My secretary had no sooner informed me of this conversation, than I hastened to Salero’s house, to thank him for his condescension. He had already declared his pleasure to his wife and daughter, who gave me to understand, by their behaviour towards me, that they submitted to his will without reluctance. I carried my father-in-law, and presented him to the Duke of Lerma, to whom I had imparted the affair the preceding evening. His Excellency received him very courteously, and assured him, that he was very glad he had chosen, for his son-in-law, a man for whom he had so much regard, and whom he intended to advance. He then enlarged upon

upon my good qualities, and, in short, spoke so well of me, that honest Gabriel thought he had met in my worship one of the best matches in Spain. He was so overjoyed, that the tear stood in his eye: he clasped me in his arms at parting, and said, “ My
 “ son, I am so impatient to see you Gabriela’s hus-
 “ band, that you shall be married in eight days at
 “ farthest.”

C H A P. II.

Gil Blas, by accident, remembers Don Alphonso de Leyva, and does him a piece of service out of vanity.

THE order of my history requires, that I should leave my marriage for a moment, to recount the service which I did to Don Alphonso, my old master, whom I had entirely forgotten till now, that I remembered him on this occasion. The government of the city of Valencia became vacant, and when I heard this piece of news, I thought of Don Alphonso de Leyva. I reflected, that this employment would suit him admirably well; and, not so much through friendship as ostentation, resolved to ask it for him; representing to myself, that if I should obtain the place, it would do me infinite honour. Addressing myself therefore to the Duke of Lerma, I told him that I had been steward to Don Caesar de Leyva and his son; and that having all the reason in the world to love them, I took the liberty to beg the government of Valencia for either the one or the other. The Minister answered, “ With all my heart,
 “ Gil Blas; I love to see thee grateful and generous.
 “ Besides, I esteem the family thou speakest of; the
 “ Leyvas have been always good servants to the
 “ King, and well deserve that place. Thou mayest
 “ dispose,

“ dispose of it at thy own pleasure : I give it thee
“ for a nuptial present.”

Ravished with my success, I went, without loss of time, and desired Calderona to make out letters-patent for Don Alphonso. There I found a great number of people attending, in respectful silence, until Rodrigo should give them audience; and pressing through the crowd, I presented myself at the door of his closet, which was immediately opened, and displayed a multitude of knights, commanders, and other people of consequence, whom Calderona heard in their turns. His different behaviour to different people was very remarkable : he received some with a slight inclination of his head only ; others he honoured with a bow, and conducted them to his closet-door. He put (to use the expression) different shades of consideration in the civilities he shewed. On one hand, I perceived some cavaliers, who, shocked at the little regard he paid to them, cursed in their hearts the necessity that compelled them to cringe to such a fellow. On the contrary, I observed others, who laughed within themselves at his ridiculous and self-sufficient deportment. Though I made all these fine observations, I was not capable of profiting by them ; for I behaved at home just in the same manner, and little minded whether my haughty carriage was blamed or approved, provided it commanded respect.

Don Rodrigo having, by chance, cast his eyes upon me, hastily quitted a gentleman, to whom he was speaking, and, coming up, embraced me with demonstrations of friendship that surprised me not a little. “ Ah ! my dear colleague, (cried he) what
“ affair procures me the pleasure of seeing you here?
“ Is there any thing in which I can serve you?” I
told

told him the cause of my visit; and he assured me, in the most obliging terms, that what I wanted should be done by the same hour next day. He did not limit his politeness to this, but conducted me as far as the door of his antichamber, whither he never used to go except with grandees, and there embraced me anew.

“What is the meaning of all this civility? (said I to myself, going out) what can it forebode? Sure Calderona meditates my ruin. Perhaps he is desirous of gaining my friendship; or, feeling his favour on the decline, cultivates me with a view of engaging my intercession with our patron in his behalf.” I did not know which of these conjectures I should adopt. Next day, when I returned, he treated me in the same manner, loading me with civility and caresses. True indeed, he bated a great deal of that politeness, in his reception of other people, who came to speak with him. He was blunt with some, cold with others, and disobliging to every body. But all of them were sufficiently revenged by an adventure which happened, and which I ought not to pass over in silence. This will be an advice to the reader, for those clerks and secretaries who shall read it.

A man in a very plain dress, and who did not at all appear what he was, approached Calderona, and spoke to him of a certain memorial, which he said he had presented to the Duke of Lerma. Don Rodrigo, who did not even look at the cavalier, said to him, in a surly tone, “What is your name, friend?” “I was called Francillo in my infancy,” (replied the cavalier, very coolly), since that time, I have had the appellation of Don Francisco de
“Zuniga,

“ Zuniga *, and, at present, my name is the Count
 “ de Pedroso.” Calderona, astonished at these words,
 and finding that he had to do with a man of the
 first quality, endeavoured to excuse himself. “ Sig-
 “ nior, (said he to the Count) I beg pardon, if not
 “ knowing you”—“ I want none of thy excuses,
 “ (said Francillo, with disdain) I despise thy apolo-
 “ gies as much as thy incivility. Know, that a Mi-
 “ nister’s secretary ought to receive all sorts of
 “ people with good manners. Thou may’st, if thou
 “ wilt, be vain enough to look upon thyself as thy
 “ master’s deputy ; but don’t forget that thou art
 “ only his valet.”

Though the haughty Don Rodrigo was very much mortified at this incident, he did not become a whit more affable. As for my part, I marked this stroke, and resolved to take care how I behaved to people in giving audience, and never to be insolent but with mutes. As Don Alphonso’s patent was expedited, I carried it away, and sent it by an express to that young nobleman, with a letter from the Duke of Lerma, in which his Excellency informed him, that the King had named him to the government of Valencia †. I took no notice of the share I had in this nomination ; I would not even write ; pleasing myself with the hope of telling him by word of mouth, and of surprising him agreeably, when he should come to court, to take the oaths for his employment.

* Zuniga, one of the most ancient families of Castile.

† Valencia, the capital of the kingdom of the same name, on the river Turio. It is the see of an archbishop, and has an university. Trade and manufactures flourish here, the principal of the latter is that of silk, which the women and children spin before their houses. They export large quantities of wine, oil, and fruit ; and the inhabitants have
an

C H A P. III.

The preparations for the marriage of Gil Blas, and the great event that rendered them useless.

LET us return to my fair Gabriela, whom I was to marry in eight days. Both parties prepared for the ceremony : Salero took off rich cloaths for the bride ; and I hired a chambermaid, a page, and an old squire, for her attendants. All this was ordered by Scipio, who waited even more impatiently than I for the day on which the dowry was to be paid.

On the evening preceding that day so much desired, I supped at the house of my father-in-law, with uncles, aunts, male and female cousins, and played the part of an hypocritical son-in-law to great perfection. I shewed great respect to the goldsmith and his wife, acted the passionate lover to Gabriela, and behaved very courteously to the whole family, to whose flat discourse and cit-like observations I patiently listened. Accordingly, at the price of my patience, I had the good fortune to please all the relations. There was not one among them who did not seem glad of my alliance.

The repast being ended, the company removed into a great hall, where we were regaled with a concert of vocal and instrumental music, which was not ill executed, although they had not chosen the best hands in Madrid. Several gay airs, with which our ears were agreeably entertained, put us all in such

an easy and agreeable conversation, without any of that stiffness observable in the rest of Spain : and, on the whole, the place is so agreeable, as to have obtained the name of *Valencia la hermosa*, Valencia the beautiful.

good



J. Fisher Sculp^t

good humour, that we began to form country-dances. God knows how we performed, since I was taken for a disciple of Terpsichore; though I had no other principles of that art than two or three lessons which I received from a coxcomb of a dancing-master, who came to teach the pages when I lived with the Marchioness of Chaves. After we had sufficiently diverted ourselves, it being time for each to think of retiring, I was very prodigal of my hugs and bows. “Adieu, my son, (said Salero, embracing me) I will wait on you to-morrow morning with the dowry in good gold.” “My dear father, (I replied) you shall be very welcome.” Then wishing the family good night, I got into the coach that waited for me at the gate, and drove homewards.

I was scarce two hundred paces from Signior Gabriel's house, when fifteen or twenty men, some a-horseback, others a-foot, armed with swords and carabines, surrounded the coach, and stopped it, crying, “In the King's name.” They made me come out in a hurry, and threw me into a post-chaise, where the chief of these cavaliers mounting along with me, bid the driver proceed for Segovia. I soon guessed that my fellow-traveller was an honest alguazil, whom I questioned about the cause of my imprisonment. But he answered in the usual tone of those gentlemen, that is, in a brutal manner, that he was not obliged to tell me any thing of the matter. I observed, that perhaps he might be mistaken in his man. “No, no, (said he) I know my business better. You are Signior de Santillane; and you I have orders to conduct to the place for which we are bound.” Having nothing to reply, I resolved to hold my tongue. We travelled

all the rest of the night, along Mançanarez, in profound silence, changed horses at Colmenar, and arrived in the evening at Segovia *, where I was locked up in the tower.

C H A P. IV.

The treatment of Gil Blas in the tower of Segovia, and the manner in which he learned the cause of his imprisonment.

THEY began with putting me into a dungeon, where I was left upon straw, like a malefactor worthy of death. Here I passed the night, not in deploring my condition, for as yet I had not perceived the whole of my misfortune, but in talking my remembrance to find out the cause of my imprisonment. I did not doubt that it was the work of Calderona; nevertheless, though I suspected that he had discovered the whole, I could not conceive how he had prevailed upon the Duke of Lerma to treat me so cruelly. Sometimes I imagined that I had been arrested without the knowledge of his Excellency; and sometimes I thought that he himself was the cause of my misfortune, for some political reasons that often induce ministers to use their favourites in this manner.

I was strongly agitated by these different conjectures, when the light of day, penetrating through a little grate, presented to my view the horror of

* Segovia, a city of Old Castile in Spain, situated on the river Tago, over which is a noble aqueduct built by Trajan. The principal mint of Spain is fixed in this city; and the woolen manufacture here is the best in all Spain. It is encompassed with strong walls, adorned with lofty towers. Here is also a famous university and bishopric. It lies thirty-five miles north of Madrid.

the place in which I was. I then grieved without moderation, and my eyes became two sources of tears, which the remembrance of my prosperity rendered inexhaustible. While I abandoned myself to my sorrow, a turnkey came into my dungeon, with a loaf and a pitcher of water, for the day's allowance. He looked at me, and observing that my face was bathed in tears, gaoler as he was, felt an emotion of pity. "Signior Prisoner, (said he) don't despair. " You must not be so sensible of the vicissitudes of " life: you are young, and will see better days. " Mean while, eat the King's allowance with a good " grace."

My comforter went out when he had pronounced these words, to which I made no answer but by groans and lamentations. I spent the whole day in cursing my fate, without thinking of doing honour to my provision, which, to me, in my present situation, seemed not so much a present of the King's bounty, as the effect of his rage; since it served rather to prolong than assuage the pains of the unhappy.

Night, in the mean time, arrived, and immediately a great noise of keys attracted my attention. The door of my dungeon opened, and, a moment after, a man entering with a candle in his hand, approached me, saying, "Signior Gil Blas, behold one " of your old friends. I am that Don Andrea de " Tordesillas who lived with you at Grenada, and " was gentleman to the Archbishop, while you was " in favour with that prelate. You desired him, if " you remember, to employ his credit in my behalf, " and by his interest I was named for an employ- " ment in Mexico: but, instead of embarking for " the Indies, I stopt in the city of Alicant, where I

“ married the daughter of him who commanded the
“ castle, and by a train of adventures which I shall
“ recount to you by and by, I am now become keeper
“ of the tower of Segovia. I have express order to
“ keep you from the speech of every living soul, to
“ make you lie upon straw, and live upon bread and
“ water only. But I have too much humanity not
“ to pity your misfortunes : besides, you have done
“ me service ; and my gratitude prevails over the or-
“ ders which I have received. Far from being the
“ instrument of that cruelty which they would
“ exercise upon you, I intend to soften the rigour
“ of your fate. Get up, and follow me.”

Although Mr Keeper well deserved my thanks, my understanding was so much disturbed, that I could not answer one word. I did not fail, however, to follow him, through a court, and up a narrow stair, to a small room, quite a-top of the tower. I was not a little surprised, when I entered this chamber, to see two lights burning in brazen candlesticks, and two handsome covers on a table. “ The
“ victuals will be presently brought, (said Torde-
“ fillas) and we will sup here together. I have de-
“ stined this retreat for your lodging, where you will
“ live much more comfortably than in your dun-
“ geon. You will see from your window the flowery
“ banks of the Erema, and the delightful valley
“ which extends from the feet of the mountains
“ that separate the two Castiles, as far as Coca. I
“ know that at first you will not be very sensible of
“ such a fine prospect ; but when the violence of
“ your grief shall be mellowed by time into a soft
“ melancholy, you will take pleasure in making an
“ excursion with your eyes over such agreeable ob-
“ jects. Besides, you may be assured of being well
“ provided

“ provided in linen, and other necessaries befitting a
“ gentleman of delicacy and taste. Moreover, you
“ shall have a good bed, comfortable diet, and be
“ furnished with as many books as you chuse to
“ read. In a word, you shall be as well treated as a
“ prisoner can be.”

Finding myself a little eased by such obliging offers, I took courage, gave my gaoler a thousand thanks, told him that he recalled me to life by his generous behaviour, and that I wished I might ever again have an opportunity of shewing my gratitude.

“ And why not have an opportunity? (he replied)
“ Do you think you have lost your liberty for
“ ever? You are mistaken; and I dare assure you,
“ that you will be quit for a few months of impri-
“ sonment.” “ What say you, Signior Don Andrea!
“ (cried I) it seems then you know the cause of my
“ misfortune.” “ I confess (said he) I am not ig-
“ norant of the affair. The alguazil, who brought
“ you hither, imparted the secret to me; and I shall
“ now reveal it.”

He told me, that “ the King, being informed of
“ your having, in concert with the Count de Le-
“ mos, carried the Prince of Spain to the house of
“ a suspected lady, had, to punish you both, exi-
“ led the Count, and sent you to the tower of Se-
“ govia, to be treated with all the rigour which you
“ have experienced since your arrival.” “ And
“ how (said I) did this affair come to the know-
“ ledge of the King? it is that circumstance in par-
“ ticular of which I want to be informed.” “ And
“ that circumstance (he replied) is what I could
“ not learn from the alguazil, who in all likelihood
“ is himself ignorant of the matter.”

Here our conversation was interrupted by the entrance of several valets, who brought up supper. They

put upon the table some bread, two cups, two bottles, and three large dishes, in one of which there was a ragout of hare, with plenty of onions, oil, and saffron; an olla podrida * in another; and the third contained a turkey-powt on a marmalade of †berengena. When Tordesillas saw that we had every thing we wanted, he sent away his servants, not caring that they should overhear our discourse, and having locked the door, we sat down at table, opposite to one another. “Let us begin (said he) with what
 “is most needful. You must have a good appetite,
 “after a fast of two days.” So saying, he loaded my plate with victuals, imagining that he served one half starved; and really he had reason to think I would stuff myself with his ragouts. Nevertheless, I baulked his expectation; and how much soever my condition required food, I could not swallow a morsel; so much did I take to heart my present situation. To dispel the cruel images which incessantly afflicted me, my keeper in vain exhorted me to drink, by extolling the excellency of his wine. Had he given me nectar, I should have drank it without pleasure at that time. He perceived my chagrin, and changing his battery, began to recount in a pleasant manner the history of his own marriage. But I heard his narration with such absence of thought, that, when it was ended, I could not have repeated one word of what he said. He concluded, that he undertook too much, in attempting to divert my sorrow that evening: and when supper was over, got up, saying, “Signior de Santillane, I
 “will leave you to your repose, or rather, to muse

* Olla podrida, a dish composed of all sorts of food.

† Berengena, a fruit growing like a cucumber, and used like French beans, with mutton, &c.

“ at leisure upon your misfortune. But, I repeat it
 “ again, it will not be of long duration : the King is
 “ naturally good ; when his wrath subsides, and he
 “ shall reflect upon the deplorable situation in which
 “ he believes you to be, he will think you suffi-
 “ ciently punished.” So saying, Mr Keeper went
 down stairs, and sent up his servants to uncover the
 table. They carried off every thing, even to the
 candles, and I went to bed by the melancholy light
 of a lamp that was fixed to the wall.

C H A P. V.

*His reflections before he went to sleep, and an account
 of the noise that waked him.*

I SPENT two hours at least in reflecting upon
 what Tordesillas had told me. I am confined
 here then, said I to myself, for having contributed
 to the pleasures of the heir-apparent. How impru-
 dent was I, in doing services of that kind to so
 young a Prince ! for his tender years alone make me
 guilty. Had he been in a more advanced age, the
 King would, perhaps, have laughed at that which
 now incenses him so much. But who can have given
 such a piece of information to that monarch, with-
 out fearing the resentment of the Prince, or that of
 the Duke of Lerma, who will doubtless revenge his
 nephew the Count de Lemos ? How then has the
 King discovered it ? that I cannot comprehend.

Hither my doubts always returned. The idea,
 however, that afflicted me most, that drove me to
 despair, and from which my mind could not detach
 itself, was the pillage to which I concluded my ef-
 fects had been abandoned. My strong box ! cried I,
 my dear riches, what is become of you ; into whose
 hands

hands are you fallen? alas! I have lost you, even in less time than that in which you were amassed! I painted to myself the disorder that must then reign in my house; and, on that subject, made reflections, every one more melancholy than another. The confusion of so many different thoughts threw me into an oppression that became favourable; and sleep, which had avoided me the preceding night, shed his influence over my senses. To this the goodness of the bed, the fatigue which I had undergone, as well as the vapours of the victuals and wine, contributed. I enjoyed a profound sleep, and probably the day would have surprised me in this condition, had I not been waked all of a sudden by a noise pretty extraordinary for a prison. I heard the sound of a guitarre, accompanied with a man's voice. I listened with attention, and, hearing no more, believed it was a dream: but, in a moment, my ear was struck again with the sound of the instrument, and the same voice, which sung the following verses.

* Ay de mi! un ano felice
 Parece un soplo ligero;
 Pero fin dicha un instante
 Es un siglo te tormento.

My sorrow was encreased by this couplet, which seemed to have been made on purpose for me. I have but too well experienced the truth of these words, (said I) methinks the season of my prosperity passed away very soon, and that I have been already a whole age in prison. I relapsed into a terrible reverie, and began again to deplore my fate, as if I had taken pleasure in the task. My lamentations,

* Alas! a year of pleasure passes like a fleeting breeze; but a moment of misfortune seems an age of pain.

however,

however, ended with the night; and the first rays of the sun, with which my chamber was enlightened, a little calmed my disquiet. I got up to air my room, by opening the window, and surveyed the country, of which I remembered Mr Keeper had given such a fine description. But I could find nothing to justify what he had said; the Erema, which I imagined was at least equal to the Tagus, appeared to be no more than a rivulet, its flowery banks were bedecked with the nettle and thistle only, and the pretended delightful valley presented nothing to my view but lands for the most part barren and uncultivated. Probably, I was not yet arrived at that sweet melancholy, which made things appear otherwise than I beheld them at that time.

I began to put on my cloaths, and was already half dressed, when Tordefillas came in, followed by an old woman servant, who brought shirts and towels for my use. “Signior Gil Blas, (said he) here is
“linen: don’t be frugal of it; for I shall take care
“to let you have as much as you can use. Well,
“ (added he) how did you pass the night? were
“your sorrows suspended for a few moments by
“sleep?” “I should have slept perhaps till now,
“ (answered I) had I not been awaked by a voice
“accompanied by a guitarre.” “The cavalier who
“has disturbed your repose, (said he) is a state-pri-
“soner, whose chamber is contiguous to yours. He
“is a knight of the military order of Calatrava, and
“has a very amiable character: his name is Don
“Gaston de Cogollos. You may, if you please, vi-
“sit and eat with one another. You will find a
“mutual consolation in each other’s acquaintance,
“which will be very agreeable to both.”

I assured Don Andrea, that I was extremely sen-
sible

sible of his kindness in permitting me to unite my grief with that of the cavalier: and as I expressed some impatience to be acquainted with that companion in misfortune, our obliging keeper procured me the pleasure that very day; and carried me to dinner with Don Gaston, who surprised me with his beauty and fine shape. You may judge what he must be, to make such a strong impression upon eyes accustomed to behold the most shining youth at court. Imagine to yourself a man made for love, one of those heroes of romance, who, by shewing themselves only, could rob princesses of their rest. Add to this, that Nature, which usually deals out her gifts sparingly, had endued Cogollos with a great deal of understanding and valour; so that he was a perfect cavalier.

If I was charmed by this knight, I had also the good fortune to be agreeable to him. He no more sung in the night, for fear of incommoding me, notwithstanding my entreaties that he would not constrain himself on my account. An intimacy is soon contracted between two persons oppressed by misfortune. A tender friendship was the immediate consequence of our acquaintance, and became stronger and stronger every day. The liberty we enjoyed of conversing together when we pleased, was very useful to us both; since, by our discourse, we aided one another, reciprocally, to bear our misfortunes with patience.

One afternoon, entering his room, just as he was going to play on his guitarre, that I might hear him the more conveniently, I sat down on a stool, which was all the seat he had; and he placing himself on his bed's feet, played a very moving air, and sung words to it, which expressed the despair to which the
cruelty

cruelty of a lady reduced her lover. When he had done, I said to him, with a smile, “Signior Knight, these are words which you was never obliged to employ in your amours: you are too accomplished to find the women cruel.” “You have too good an opinion of me (he replied); I composed, in my own behalf, the verses which you have heard, to soften a heart which I believed harder than diamond, and move to compassion a lady who treated me with extreme rigour. I must entertain you with that story, by which you will also learn the cause of my misfortune.”

C H A P. VI.

The history of Don Gaston de Cogollos, and Donna Helena de Galisteo.

NOT much less than four years ago, I set out from Madrid for Coria, to visit Donna Eleonora de Laxarilla, my aunt, one of the richest widows in Old Castile, whose heir I am. I was no sooner arrived at her house, than love began to invade my repose. The windows of my apartment faced the lattices of a lady who lived opposite to my aunt's house; and I could easily perceive her, by the assistance of the width of her grates, and the narrowness of the street. I did not neglect the opportunity; and found my neighbour so handsome, that I was enchanted at once. I expressed my passion so plainly, by my eyes, that she could not be mistaken. She perceived it accordingly; but was not at all disposed to pride herself in the discovery, and still less to answer my coquetries.

I made enquiries about this dangerous person,
who

who captivated hearts so suddenly; and learned, that her name was Donna Helena; that she was the only daughter of Don George de Galisteo, who possessed a rich manor a few leagues from Coria; that many matches had been in her offer; but her father rejected them all, because he was resolved to give her in marriage to his nephew Don Augustine de Olighera, who, in the mean time, had the privilege of seeing and conversing with his cousin every day. I was not discouraged by this piece of information; on the contrary, it inflamed my passion; and the proud pleasure of supplanting a beloved rival excited me, perhaps, even more than my love, to pursue my point. I continued then to address Helena with the most passionate looks: I supplicated her maid Felicia in the same language, in order to implore her assistance. I even talked on my fingers. But these gallantries were of no use. I made as little impression on the maid as on her mistress: they seemed equally cruel and inaccessible.

Since they refused to answer the language of my eyes, I had recourse to other interpreters; and set people to work, to discover what acquaintances Felicia had in town. They got notice, that an old gentlewoman, called Theodora, was her best friend, and that they often visited one another. Overjoyed at this discovery, I went to Theodora in person, and, by presents, engaged her in my interest. She espoused my cause, promised to procure for me a private conversation with her friend at her house, and kept her promise the very next day. “I am no longer unhappy, (said I to Felicia) since my misfortunes have excited your compassion. How much am I indebted to your friend, for having prevailed upon
“ upon

“ upon you to grant me the satisfaction of an in-
 “ terview!” “ Signior, (answered she) Theodora
 “ can do any thing with me: she has engaged me
 “ in your behalf; and if it be in my power to make
 “ you happy, you shall soon enjoy your wish; but,
 “ with all my good will, I don’t know that I can
 “ give you much assistance: for not to flatter you,
 “ you have never formed a more difficult enterprise.
 “ You are in love with a lady who is prepossessed
 “ in favour of another cavalier: and what sort of a
 “ lady! one so full of pride and dissimulation, that
 “ if, by dint of perseverance and assiduity, you
 “ should succeed so far as to cost her some sighs,
 “ don’t imagine that her pride will give you the
 “ pleasure of hearing them.” “ Ah! my dear Feli-
 “ cia! (cried I, in a transport of grief) why do you
 “ describe the obstacles which I have to surmount!
 “ I am assassinated by your information! deceive
 “ me rather than drive me to despair!” So saying,
 I took one of her hands, and pressing it in mine,
 put upon her finger a diamond worth three hundred
 pistoles, accompanied by such moving expressions as
 brought the tears into her eyes.

She was too much affected by my discourse, and
 too well satisfied with my behaviour, to leave me
 altogether without consolation. She began to smoothen
 the difficulties a little; saying, “ Signior, what I
 “ have represented ought not to deprive you of
 “ hope. Your rival, ’tis true, is not hated; he is at
 “ liberty to come and visit his cousin, and talk to
 “ her whenever he pleases; and this is a circum-
 “ stance favourable for you. Their being accustom-
 “ ed to see one another every day, renders their
 “ conversation a little languid: they seem to part

“ without pain, and meet again without pleasure :
 “ one would think they were already married. In
 “ a word, I don’t perceive that my mistress has a
 “ violent passion for Don Augustine : besides, as to
 “ personal qualifications, there is a difference be-
 “ tween you and him that must turn to your ac-
 “ count in the eyes of such a delicate young lady as
 “ Donna Helena. Be not discouraged, therefore :
 “ continue your gallantry, which I will second : and
 “ I will not let slip one opportunity of making every
 “ thing you do to please her tend to your advan-
 “ tage with my mistress. In vain shall she attempt
 “ to disguise her sentiments ; I will soon discover
 “ them, in spite of her dissimulation.”

After this conversation Felicia and I parted, very
 well satisfied with one another. I prepared anew
 to ogle Don George’s daughter, whom I treated with
 a serenade, in which the verses you have heard were
 sung by a fine voice, which I had provided for the
 purpose. After the concert, the maid, in order to
 sound her mistress, asked how she had been enter-
 tained ? “ The voice (said Donna Helena) gave me
 “ pleasure.” “ And were not the words which were
 “ sung very moving ?” (replied the maid.) “ I
 “ paid no attention to them, (said the lady) I listen-
 “ ed to the tune only ; I took no notice of the ver-
 “ ses, neither do I desire to know who gave the se-
 “ renade.” “ If that be the case, (cried the wait-
 “ ing woman) poor Don Gaston de Cogollos is far
 “ out in his reckoning, and not very wise in spend-
 “ ing his time in looking at our lattices.” “ Per-
 “ haps it may not be he, (said the mistress, coldly)
 “ but some other cavalier, who has declared his
 “ passion for me by this concert.” “ Pardon me,
 “ Madam,

“ Madam, (replied Felicia) it is no other than Don
 “ Gaston; by this token, that he accosted me this
 “ morning, in the street, and begged me to tell you,
 “ that he adores you, in spite of the rigour with
 “ which you repay his love; and that, in short, he
 “ should think himself the happiest of mankind, if
 “ you would allow him to manifest his passion in
 “ the usual course of gallantry. This discourse
 “ (added she) sufficiently proves that I am not
 “ mistaken.”

Don George's daughter changed countenance all
 of a sudden, and darting a severe look at her maid;
 “ You might have dispensed (said she) with repeat-
 “ ing that impertinent conversation to me. Let me
 “ have no such reports for the future, if you please;
 “ and if that rash youth shall have the presumption
 “ to speak to you again, tell him to make his ad-
 “ dresses to one who will regard his gallantry more
 “ than I do, and to chuse a more honourable pas-
 “ time than that of being all day long at his win-
 “ dows, to observe what I do in my apartment.”

All this was faithfully reported to me, in a second
 interview with Felicia, who, pretending that I must
 not take the words of her mistress in a literal sense,
 would have persuaded me that the affair went on
 swimmingly. But I, who was ignorant of finesse,
 and did not believe that the text could be explained
 in my favour, distrusted the commentary she made.
 She laughed at my diffidence, called for paper and
 ink, and said, “ Signior Knight, write immediately
 “ to Donna Helena in the style of a desponding lo-
 “ ver. Paint your sufferings in the most passionate
 “ colours, and, in particular, complain of her pro-
 “ hibiting you to appear at your windows. Pro-

“mise to obey her, but at the same time assure her,
 “that it will cost you your life. Put this into such
 “expressions as you gentlemen are so well skilled in,
 “and leave the rest to me. I hope the event will
 “do more honour to my penetration than you ima-
 “gine.”

Had I neglected this, I should have been the first lover who did not take the advantage of such an opportunity to write to his mistress. I composed a most pathetic letter, and, before I sealed it, shewed it to Felicia, who having read it, said, with a smile,
 “That if women have the art of captivating the
 “men, these last, in return, know very well how to
 “cajole the women.” The waiting-maid took my letter, then laying strong injunctions on me to keep my windows shut for a few days, returned to the house of Don George.

“Madam, (said she to Donna Helena, when she
 “went home) I met Don Gaston, who did not fail
 “to make up to me, and endeavoured to soothe me
 “with flattering expressions. He asked, with a fal-
 “tering voice, like a criminal who expects his sen-
 “tence, if I had delivered his message to you. Then
 “I, faithful and ready to execute your orders, cut
 “him short with a vengeance; inveighed against
 “him, loaded him with reproaches, and left him in
 “the street confounded at my petulance.” “I am
 “overjoyed (replied Donna Helena) that you have
 “rid me of that importunate young fellow; but
 “there was no occasion to speak rudely to him. A
 “young woman ought always to be gentle in her
 “behaviour.” “Madam, (said the maid) a pas-
 “sionate lover is not to be banished by words pro-
 “nounced with a gentle air. Nay, this is seldom ac-
 “complished

“ accomplished even by indignation and rage. Don Gas-
 “ ton, for example, was not repulsed. After having
 “ loaded him with reproaches, (as I have said) I
 “ went to the house of your relation, whither you
 “ sent me ; and that lady unfortunately detained
 “ me too long : I say too long, because, on my re-
 “ turn, I found my man again, who, I assure you,
 “ I did not expect to see. I was so much disturbed
 “ at sight of him, that my tongue, which never failed
 “ me before, could not furnish me with one syllable.
 “ In the mean time, what does he ? he slip a paper
 “ into my hand, which I kept, without knowing
 “ what I did, and then disappeared in an instant.”

So saying, she pulled my letter out of her bosom,
 and gave it by way of joke to her mistress, who ta-
 king it as for diversion, read it over, and then af-
 fecting reserve, “ Truly, Felicia, (said she, with a
 “ serious air) you are a fool and a mad creature to
 “ receive this billet. What will Don Gaston think
 “ of it ? and what must I believe ? Your conduct
 “ gives me cause to distrust your fidelity, and may
 “ make him suspect that I am pleased with his pas-
 “ sion. Alas ! perhaps he imagines, at this instant,
 “ that I peruse with pleasure the characters which
 “ he has wrote. You see to what shame you have
 “ exposed my pride.” “ O ! not at all, Madam, (re-
 “ plied the maid) he can entertain no such thoughts :
 “ and suppose he did, he shall not preserve them
 “ long. I will tell him, when next I see him, that I
 “ have shown his letter to you ; that you looked at
 “ it with indifference, and, in short, without read-
 “ ing it, tore it with the most mortifying contempt.”
 “ You may safely swear that I have not read it (said
 “ Donna Helena). I should be at a loss, if obliged,

“ to repeat two single words of it.” Don George’s daughter was not contented with talking in this manner; she tore my billet, and forbid her woman to talk to me for the future.

As I promised to play the gallant no more at my windows, since the sight of me gave offence, I kept them shut several days, to render my obedience more affecting; but to supply those looks of which I was abridged, I prepared new serenades for my cruel Helen. One night I repaired under her balcony with musicians, and the guitars were already struck up, when a cavalier came sword in hand, and disturbed the concert, laying about him at a furious rate among the performers, who immediately betook themselves to flight. The rage which animated that bold intruder awaked mine: I advanced to punish him, and an obstinate combat began. Donna Helena and her attendant hearing the noise of swords, looked through the lattice, and seeing two men engaged, waked Don George and his valets with their cries; these, as well as several people in the neighbourhood, came running to part the combatants; but they arrived too late, and found nobody on the field of battle, but a cavalier almost without life, weltering in his own blood; and I was soon known to be that unfortunate person. I was carried to the house of my aunt, whither the most expert surgeons in town were called to my assistance. Every body pitied my fate, and Donna Helena in particular, who then discovered the bottom of her soul. Her dissimulation gave way to her sentiment, and she was no longer that disdainful creature, who piqued herself upon appearing insensible to my passion. She was now a tender lover, that abandoned herself to sor-
row

row without reserve. She spent the rest of the night in mourning with her maid, and in cursing her cousin Don Augustine de Olighera, who they concluded must have been the author of their tears; as in effect it was he who had so disagreeably interrupted the serenade. Being as great a dissembler as his cousin, he had perceived my intentions, without seeming to take any notice of them; and imagining that she favoured my flame, had committed this action, to shew that he was not quite so passive as she believed him to be. Nevertheless, this melancholy accident was soon forgotten, by reason of the joy that followed it. Though I was dangerously wounded, the skill of the surgeons saved my life, but I still kept my chamber, when my aunt Donna Eleonora went to Don George, and demanded his daughter for me in marriage. The father consented to this the more willingly, because he at that time looked upon Don Augustine as a man whom perhaps he should never see again. The good old gentleman was afraid that his daughter would not bestow herself on me without reluctance, because her cousin Olighera had enjoyed the liberty of visiting her when he would, and of acquiring her affection at leisure; but she seemed so well disposed to obey her father in this affair, that we may conclude it is an advantage among the ladies, to be a new comer in Spain, as well as elsewhere.

As soon as I could have a private conversation with Felicia, I understood how much afflicted her mistress had been at the bad success of my duel; so that having no longer any reason to doubt that I was the Paris of this Helen, I blessed my wound, since it turned out so propitious to my love, and obtained
of

of Signior Don George the permission of speaking to his daughter in presence of her maid. What a delightful conversation this was! I intreated, I pressed the lady in such a manner, to tell me if her father, in yielding her to my tenderness, had done any violence to her inclination, that she owned I was not beholden to her obedience alone. After this charming confession, my whole study was to please her, and contrive entertainments, until the day of our nuptials, which were to be celebrated by a magnificent cavalcade, in which all the nobility of Coria and the neighbourhood intended to appear.

I gave a grand entertainment to Don George and his daughter, with all their relations and friends, at a superb country-house which my aunt had without the town, on the side of Manroi. Here a concert of vocal and instrumental music was prepared by my order, together with a company of strollers to represent a comedy. In the middle of the feast, one came and whispered to me, that there was a man in the hall who wanted to speak with me. I got up from table to see who it was, and found a stranger, who looked like a valet de chambre, and who presented to me a letter, which I opened, and read these words.

“ I F you have a regard for your honour, as every
 “ knight of your order ought to have, you will
 “ not fail to be to-morrow morning in the plain of
 “ Manroi, where you will find a cavalier ready to give
 “ satisfaction for the injury you received from him,
 “ and to put you, if he can, out of a condition to
 “ espouse Donna Helena.

“ Don Augustine de Olighera.”

If

If love has great influence over the Spaniards, revenge has still more. I could not read this billet in tranquillity. The very name of Don Augustine kindled a fire in my veins, which had almost made me forget the indispensable duty which I had that day to perform. I was tempted to steal away from the company, and go in search of my enemy on the instant. I constrained myself, however, for fear of disturbing the feast, and said to the man who brought the letter, “ Friend, tell the cavalier who sent you, “ that I am too desirous of re-engaging him, to fail “ of meeting him to-morrow morning before sunrise, at the appointed place.”

Having sent away the messenger with this answer, I rejoined my guests, and resumed my place at table, where I composed my countenance so well, that nobody had the least suspicion of what passed within me. I appeared, during the rest of the day, as much entertained as any of them with the pleasures of the feast, which ended about midnight, when the assembly broke up, and every one returned to the town, in the same manner as he had come out. As for my part, I staid in the country-house, on pretence of taking the air next morning; but the true reason was, that I might be the sooner at the rendezvous. Instead of going to bed, I waited with impatience for day, which as soon as I perceived, I mounted my best horse, and set out alone, as if I intended to take a ride in the country. I advanced towards Manroi, and discovered in the plain a man on horseback, coming towards me at full speed; upon which I put spurs to my horse, to save him one half of the way. We soon met, and I found it was my rival. “ Knight, (said he in an insolent tone) it is with “ regret

“ regret that I come to blows with you a second
 “ time ; but it is your own fault. After the adven-
 “ ture of the serenade, you ought to have renounced
 “ Don George’s daughter with a good grace, or at
 “ least have concluded that you would not be so
 “ easily quit, if you persisted in your addresses to
 “ her.” “ You are too proud (answered I) of an
 “ advantage which perhaps you owed more to the
 “ darkness of the night, than to your superior skill.
 “ You don’t consider that the success of these ren-
 “ counters depends often on accident.” “ It is never
 “ accidental with me (said he with an arrogant air);
 “ and I will now shew you, that, by day as well as
 “ night, I know how to punish those audacious knights
 “ who interfere with me.”

I made no reply to this haughty speech, but alight-
 ed instantly. Don Augustine did the same : we
 tied our horses to a tree, and began to fight with
 equal vigour. I will frankly own, that I had to do
 with an enemy who pushed much better than I,
 although I had been two years at schools. He was
 a complete fencer; I could not possibly have exposed
 my life to greater danger. Nevertheless, as it often
 happens, that the strongest is vanquished by the
 weakest, my rival, in spite of all his skill, received a
 thrust that went through his heart, and fell stone-
 dead in an instant.

I returned immediately to the country-house, where
 I informed a valet de chambre, whom I could trust,
 of what had happened, and said to him, “ Dear
 “ Ramira, before Justice can take cognizance of this
 “ event, take a good horse, and give my aunt notice
 “ of the adventure. Ask of her some money and
 “ jewels, and bring them to me at Placencia, where
 “ thou

“thou wilt find me in the first inn you come to as
“you enter the city.”

Ramira acquitted himself of his commission with such diligence, that he arrived at Placencia three hours after me. He told me, that Donna Eleonora was more pleased than afflicted at the news of a duel that revenged the affront which I had received in the first; and that she had sent me all her ready money and jewels, to enable me to travel agreeably in foreign countries, until she should get the affair accommodated.

To pass over superfluous circumstances, I will only inform you, that I crossed New Castile to the kingdom of Valencia, in order to embark at Denia, from whence I took passage for Italy, where I put myself in a condition to visit different courts, and appear in a suitable character.

While, far from my Helen, I endeavoured, as much as in me lay, to beguile my love and sorrows, she mourned my absence in secret at Coria. Instead of approving of the prosecution that her family set on foot against me on account of Olighera's death, she wished that all enmity might cease, and my return be hastened by a speedy accommodation. Six months had already elapsed since she had lost me, and I believe her constancy would have still triumphed over time, had she had nothing else but time to combat: but she had still more powerful enemies. Don Blas de Combados, a gentleman from the western side of Galicia, came to Coria, to take possession of a rich estate, which had been in vain disputed by his cousin Don Miguel de Capara; and he settled in that country, finding it more agreeable than his own.

Combados

Combados was well made, had an agreeable polite behaviour, and was one of the most insinuating men in the world; so that he soon became acquainted with all the people of fashion in the town, and was no stranger to their private affairs.

It was not long before he learned that Don George had a daughter, whose dangerous beauty seemed to inflame the men only for their ruin. This piqued his curiosity: he longed to see such a formidable lady; for this purpose he sought the friendship of her father, and succeeded so well, that the old man already looked upon him as his son-in-law, gave him admittance to his house, and the liberty of speaking in his presence to Donna Helena. The Galician soon fell in love with her. That was inevitable. He opened his heart to Don George, who consented to his proposal; but told him, that, resolving not to constrain his daughter, he left her mistress of her own hand. Upon this, Don Blas put in practice all the gallantries which he could devise, to please the lady, who seemed insensible to them all, so much was her heart engrossed by me. Felicia however was in the interests of the cavalier, who engaged her by presents to espouse his cause. She therefore employed all her address in behalf of his passion; on the other hand, her father seconded the chambermaid by his remonstrances: and nevertheless, all their efforts, during a whole year, could only torment Donna Helena, without shaking her constancy in the least.

Combados seeing that Don George and Felicia interested themselves for him in vain, proposed an expedient to overcome the obstinacy of a lover so prepossessed

prepossession as she was. “ This (said he) is what
 “ I have contrived: We will suppose that a merchant
 “ of Coria has received a letter from an Italian fac-
 “ tor, in which, after a detail of things concerning
 “ commerce, are the following words:”——

——“ A Spanish cavalier, whose name is Don Ga-
 “ ston de Cogollos, has lately arrived at the court of
 “ Parma. He calls himself nephew and sole heir
 “ of a rich widow who lives at Coria, under the
 “ name of Donna Eleonora de Laxarilla. He has
 “ demanded the daughter of a powerful nobleman
 “ in marriage, but will not succeed until the truth
 “ is known. I am desired to apply to you for this
 “ purpose: pray let me know then if you are ac-
 “ quainted with this Don Gaston, and in what the
 “ riches of his aunt consist; for your answer will
 “ decide the marriage. Parma, &c.

The old man looked upon this trick as a piece of wit or stratagem pardonable in love; and the waiting-woman, still less scrupulous than her master, approved of it very much. The invention seemed to them the more ingenious, as they knew Helena to be a proud girl, capable of taking an instantaneous resolution, provided she should have no suspicion of the cheat. Don George undertook to inform her of my change; and, to make the thing seem more natural, carried along with him the merchant who had received the pretended letter from Parma. The scheme was executed accordingly. The father, in an affected passion of rage and vexation, said to Helena, “ Daughter, I will no longer observe to you,

“ that my relations daily request that I will not ad-
“ mit the murderer of Don Augustine into my fami-
“ ly. I have a stronger reason to give you to-day,
“ in order to detach you from Don Gaston. You
“ ought to be ashamed of your fidelity to him. He
“ is a fickle perfidious wretch. Here is a certain
“ proof of his infidelity. Read this letter which a
“ merchant of Coria has received from Italy.” He-
lena trembling took the fictitious letter, read it over,
considered every expression, and was thunderstruck
at the news of my inconstancy. A sentiment of ten-
derness made her shed some tears : but soon recall-
ing all her pride, she dried them up, and said to her
father, with a resolute tone, “ Signior, you have been
“ witness of my weakness, bear witness also of the
“ victory I gain over myself. ’Tis done. I now
“ despise Don Gaston, and look upon him as the
“ lowest of mankind. But let us talk no more about
“ him. Come, I am ready to follow Don Blas to
“ the altar : let my marriage precede that of the per-
“ fidious man who has so ill repaid my love.” Don
George, transported with joy at these words, em-
braced his daughter, applauded her vigorous resolu-
tion, and, glad of the happy success of his stratagem,
made haste to complete the wishes of my rival.

Donna Helena was thus ravished from me. She
yielded herself suddenly to Combados, without listen-
ing to love, which, at the bottom of her heart, spoke
in my behalf, or even doubting a moment of a piece
of news which might have been suspected in a lover
of less credulity. The haughty maid listened to no-
thing but her pride ; and the resentment of the in-
jury, which she thought her beauty had received,
prevailed

prevailed over the interest of her tenderness. A few days after her marriage, however, she felt some remorse for having been so precipitate. She reflected that the merchant's letter might have been feigned, and that suspicion gave her some uneasiness; but the amorous Don Blas gave his wife no time to cherish thoughts prejudicial to her repose. His sole study was to amuse her; and in this he succeeded by a continual succession of various pleasures, which he had art enough to invent.

She seemed very well satisfied with such a gallant husband, and they lived together in perfect harmony, when my aunt accommodated my affair with the relations of Don Augustine, and wrote immediately to Italy, to advertise me of her success. Being then at Regio, in the farthermost part of Calabria, I went over into Sicily, from thence to Spain, and at length repaired to Coria, on the wings of love. Donna Eleonora, who had not in her letter mentioned the marriage of Don George's daughter, informed me of it on my arrival, and observed that I was afflicted at the news: "You are in the wrong, nephew (said she), to be so much grieved at the loss of an unfaithful woman. Take my advice, and banish from your memory a person unworthy of possessing a place in it."

As my aunt was ignorant of the deceit which had been practised on Donna Helena, she was in the right to talk in this manner, and could not have given me a more prudent advice; which, therefore, I promised to follow, or at least to affect an air of indifference, if I should find myself incapable of vanquishing my passion. I could not however resist my

curiosity to know how this marriage had been made; and, to be informed of the particulars, I resolved to apply to Felicia's friend, Dame Theodora, whom I have mentioned before. I went to her house, and there by accident found Felicia, who, expecting nothing less than to see me, was confounded, and endeavoured to go away, that she might avoid an explanation, which she concluded I would demand. I stopped her, saying, "Why do you fly me? is not the perjured Helena satisfied with having made a sacrifice of my happiness? has she forbid you to hear my complaints? or do you only want to escape me, that you may make a merit with the ungrateful woman of having refused me the hearing?"

"Signior (answered the waiting-woman), I freely own myself confounded at your presence. I cannot behold you again, without feeling my heart torn with remorse. My mistress has been deceived, and I have been an unfortunate accomplice in seducing her." "O Heaven! (cried I), have you the presumption to tell me so! Explain yourself immediately." Then she gave me an account of the stratagem which Combados had practised to rob me of Donna Helena; and, perceiving that her detail pierced me to the very soul, strove to give me some consolation: she offered me her good offices with her mistress, promised to disabuse her, to paint my despair; in a word, to spare nothing to soften the rigour of my destiny: in fine, she gave me hopes that assuaged my sorrows a little.

I pass over the infinite contradictions she underwent before she could prevail upon Donna Helena

to see me. This, however, she accomplished; and it was concerted between them, that I should be privately admitted into the house of Don Blas, the first time he should go to an estate, where he usually spent a day or two in hunting. This design was soon put in execution: the husband set out for the country; I was informed of the occasion, and one night introduced into his wife's apartment.

I would have begun the conversation with reproaches; but my mouth was stopt. "It is in vain
" to recal what is past (said the Lady); the business
" here is not a fond reconciliation; and you are
" mistaken if you believe me disposed to flatter your
" inclination. I declare to you, Don Gaston, that
" my only motive for giving my consent to this private interview, in consequence of the pressing instances which have been made, is to tell you from
" my own mouth, that henceforth you must study
" to forget me altogether. Perhaps I might have
" been better satisfied with my fate had it been
" joined to yours; but since Heaven hath ordained
" it otherwise, I cheerfully submit to its decrees."

"How, Madam! (answered I) is it not enough
" that I have lost you, and see the happy Don Blas
" in quiet possession of the only person I am capable
" of loving! must I also banish you from my
" thoughts? You would deprive me of my love,
" and rob me of the only blessing that now remains.
" Ah, cruel woman! do you think it possible for
" any man whom you have once charmed, to retrieve
" his heart? Know yourself better, and cease exhorting me in vain to chase your idea from my remembrance."

"Well then, (she replied, with precipitation)

“ precipitation) do you also cease to hope that I
“ will favour your love with any return. I have
“ but one word to say: the wife of Don Blas shall
“ never be the lover of Don Gaston. Take your
“ measures accordingly; fly from this place; and
“ let us put a speedy end to a conversation with
“ which I upbraid myself, in spite of the purity of
“ my intentions, and which I shall think myself
“ guilty in prolonging.”

At these words, which deprived me of the least glimpse of hope, I fell at her feet; I addressed her in the most pathetic manner; I even employed tears to melt her; but all this served only to excite, perhaps, some sentiments of pity, which she was careful of concealing, and which were sacrificed to her duty. After having to no purpose exhausted all my moving expressions, by prayers and tears, my tenderness changed of a sudden into rage. I unsheathed my sword, to stab myself before the eyes of the inexorable Helena; who no sooner perceived my intention, than she threw herself upon me, to prevent the consequence. “ Hold, Cogollos (said she), is it thus
“ you consult my reputation? In depriving yourself
“ of life, you are going to load me with dishonour,
“ and make my husband pass for an assassin.”

I was so possessed with despair, that, far from yielding to these words the attention which they deserved, my whole endeavour was to baffle the efforts of the mistress and her maid to save me from my own fatal design; and, without doubt, I should have succeeded but too soon, if Don Blas, who having been apprised of our interview, instead of going to the country, had concealed himself behind
the

the tapestry, to overhear our conversation, had not come and joined us with all expedition. “Don Gaston (cried he, holding my arms), recal your scattered reason; and do not basely yield to the fury that transports you.”

“Is it your business (said I, interrupting Don Blas) to dissuade me from my design? You ought rather, with your own hand, to plunge a poinard into my bosom. You are injured by my passion, unfortunate as it is. Is it not enough that you surprise me at night, in your wife’s apartment? Is there more required to rouse your revenge? Stab me at once, and rid yourself of a man who cannot cease adoring Donna Helena until he ceases to live.” “In vain (answered Don Blas) you endeavour to interest my honour so far, as to give you death: you are sufficiently punished by your rashness: and I am so well pleased with the virtuous sentiments of my wife, that I pardon the occasion which she took to shew them. Take my advice, Cogollos (added he), do not despair, like a weak lover, but submit to necessity with courage.”

The prudent Galician, by such discourse, calmed my rage a little, and waked my virtue: I retired, with a design of removing far from Helena, and the place that she inhabited; and in two days returned to Madrid, where, resolving to employ myself wholly in making my fortune, I appeared at court, and there began to make friends; but I was so unlucky as to attach myself in particular to the Marquis of Villareal a Portuguese nobleman, who, being suspected of a design to deliver Portugal from the dominion of Spain, was imprisoned in the castle of Alicant, where he

he now remains. As the Duke of Lerma knew that an intimacy subsisted between that nobleman and me, he caused me to be arrested also, and conducted to this place. That minister believes that I am capable of being an accomplice in such a scheme ; and he could not have committed a greater outrage upon a noble Castilian.

Here Don Gaston left off speaking ; and I, to console him, said, “ Signior Cavalier, your honour can
 “ receive no stain from his disgrace, which will,
 “ doubtless, in the end, turn to your advantage.
 “ When the Duke of Lerma shall be convinced of
 “ your innocence, he will certainly bestow upon you a
 “ considerable employment, in order to re-establish
 “ the reputation of a gentleman unjustly accused of
 “ treason.”

C H A P. VII.

Scipio finds Gil Blas in the tower of Segovia, and tells him a great deal of news.

O U R conversation was interrupted by Torde-
 fillas, who, coming into the chamber, addressed himself to me in these terms : “ Signior Gil Blas, I
 “ have been speaking to a young man who presented
 “ himself at the prison-gate, and asked if you was
 “ not in confinement here. When I refused to satisfy his curiosity, he seemed very much mortified.
 “ Noble Captain (said he, with tears in his eyes),
 “ don’t reject the humble request I make, to know if
 “ Signior de Santillane is in this place. I am his
 “ chief domestic, and you will do a charitable action
 “ in allowing me to see him. You are looked upon
 “ in

“ in Segovia as a gentleman of great humanity; and
“ I hope you will not refuse me the favour of con-
“ versing a moment with my dear master, who is not
“ so guilty as unfortunate.” In short (continued
• “ Don Andrea), the young man expressed such a de-
“ sire of seeing you, that I have promised to give
“ him that satisfaction at night.”

I assured Tordefillas, that he could not do me a greater pleasure than to admit that young man, who probably had something to communicate which it imported me very much to know. I waited with impatience for the moment that was to offer my faithful Scipio to my eyes; for I did not doubt that it was he; and I was not mistaken. He was introduced into the tower in the evening; and his joy, which mine alone could equal, broke forth in extraordinary transports, when he saw me. For my part, I was so much overjoyed at sight of him, that I held out my arms, and he hugged me in his, without ceremony: the distinction between the master and secretary was lost in this embrace; so glad were they to see one another.

When we were a little disengaged, I interrogated Scipio about the condition in which he left my house.
“ You have no house (he replied), and, to spare you
“ the trouble of asking unnecessary questions, I will
“ tell you, in two words, what passed at home. Your
“ effects were pillaged, as well by the soldiers as by
“ your own servants, who, looking upon you as a
“ lost man, paid themselves their own wages with
“ what they could carry off. Luckily for you, I had
“ the address to save from their talons two large
“ bags of double pistoles, which I took out of your
“ strong

“ strong box, and secured, by putting them into the
“ custody of Salero, who will redeliver them as soon
“ as you shall be released from this tower, where I
“ believe you will not be long boarded at his Ma-
“ jesty’s expence; because you was apprehended with-
“ out the knowledge of the Duke of Lerma.”

I asked how he came to know that his Excellency had no hand in my misfortune. “ Oh ! as for that
“ (said he) I took care to be well informed: a friend
“ of mine, who enjoys the confidence of the Duke
“ d’Uzeda, told me all the particulars of your im-
“ prisonment. “ Calderona (said he), having dis-
“ covered, by the officiousness of a valet, that Sig-
“ niora Sirena, under another name, received the
“ Prince of Spain in the night-time, and that this in-
“ trigue was conducted by the Count de Lemos, with
“ the assistance of Signior de Santillane, resolved to
“ be revenged upon them, as well as upon his mistress.
“ With this view, he went privately to the Duke
“ d’Uzeda and discovered the whole affair. The
“ Duke, ravished at having in his hand such a fair
“ opportunity of ruining his enemy, did not fail to
“ use it: he informed the King of what he had heard,
“ and represented to him with great zeal the perils
“ to which the Prince had been exposed. This piece
“ of news roused the indignation of his Majesty,
“ who immediately ordered Sirena to be shut up in
“ the house of correction, banished the Count de
“ Lemos, and condemned Gil Blas to perpetual im-
“ prisonment.” This (added Scipio) is what my
“ friend told me ; by which you see that your mis-
“ fortune is the work of the Duke d’Uzeda, or ra-
“ ther of Calderona.”

From

From this information, I imagined that my affairs might be retrieved in time; that the Duke of Lerma, piqued at his nephew's exile, would exert himself to have that nobleman recalled to court: and I flattered myself, that I should not be forgotten by his Excellency. What a fine thing hope is! it consoled me all of a sudden for the loss of my effects, which had been stolen; and made me as merry as if I had cause to be so. Far from regarding my prison as an unhappy abode, where I should perhaps end my days, it appeared rather as the means that Fortune had used to raise me to some great post; for I reasoned with myself in this manner: The partizans for the Prime Minister are Don Fernando Borgia, Father Jerome of Florence, and, in particular, Brother Lewis d'Aliaga, who owes to his interest the place he at present possesses at court. With the assistance of these powerful friends, his Excellency will demolish all his foes; or perhaps the state will soon alter its appearance: his Majesty is very sickly; and as soon as he shall be no more, the Prince his son will begin his reign by recalling the Count de Lemos, who will immediately release me from this place, and present me to the new monarch, who will load me with favours. Thus, already elevated with future pleasures, I scarce felt my present misfortune: but I believe the two bags of doubloons, which my secretary told me he had deposited with the goldsmith, contributed, as much as this hope, to the sudden change of my disposition.

I was too well satisfied with the zeal and integrity of Scipio to be silent on that subject: I offered him the half of the money which he had preserved from
the

the pillage ; but this he refused : “ I expect (said he) another mark of acknowledgment.” As much surprised at his discourse as at his refusal, I asked what I could do for him. “ Don’t let us part (answered he), allow me to attach my fortune to yours : I have a friendship for you which I never felt for any other master.” “ And I can assure thee, child (said I), there is no love lost ; the very first moment thou camest to offer thy service I was pleased with thy appearance : we must have been born under the Balance, or Gemini, which are said to be the two constellations that unite the friendship of men. I willingly accept the society thou hast proposed ; and will begin it, by intreating the keeper to shut thee up with me in this tower.” “ Nothing can give me more pleasure (cried he), you anticipate my desire. I was just going to conjure you to ask that favour of him : your company is dearer to me than liberty itself : I will only sometimes go to Madrid on the scout, and see if some change may not have happened at court which can be favourable to you : so that in me you will enjoy at once a confident, courier, and spy.”

These advantages were too considerable to be rejected : I therefore kept along with me a person so useful, with the permission of the obliging keeper, who could not refuse me such an agreeable consolation.

C H A P. VIII.

The motives and success of Scipio's first journey to Madrid. Gil Blas falls sick: the consequence of his distemper.

IF it be usually observed, that we have no greater enemies than our domestics, it must likewise be owned, that, when they happen to be faithful and affectionate, they are our best friends. After the zeal that Scipio had manifested, I could not look upon him but as another self. There was, therefore, no more subordination between Gil Blas and his secretary; no more ceremony; they lodged together in the same room, using the same table and bed.

There was a great deal of gaiety in Scipio's conversation; he might have been justly surnamed the good-humoured lad: besides, he had a good head, and I profited by his advice. “ Friend, (said I to him one day) methinks it would be no bad scheme for me to write to the Duke of Lerma: this could produce no bad effect: what is thy opinion of the matter?” “ Yes; but (answered he) the great are so different from themselves, at different times, that I don't know how your letter will be received: nevertheless, I am of opinion that you should write in the mean time. Although the Minister loves you, you must not trust to his friendship for being remembered by him: these kind of patrons easily forget those who are out of sight or hearing.”

Altho' this was but too true, I replied, “ I judge
VOL. III. X “ more

“ more favourably of my patron, to whose kindness
 “ for me I am no stranger : I am persuaded that he
 “ pities my affliction, which incessantly presents
 “ itself to his mind : he probably waits until the
 “ King’s wrath shall subside, before he takes me out
 “ of prison.” “ In good time (he resumed), I wish
 “ your opinion of his Excellency may be right : im-
 “ plore his assistance then by a very moving letter,
 “ which I will carry to him ; and I promise to deliver
 “ it into his own hand.”

I immediately called for paper and ink, and composed a morsel of eloquence which Scipio thought very pathetic, and Tordesillas preferred even to the homilies of the Archbishop of Grenada.

I flattered myself, that the Duke of Lerma would be moved with compassion, in reading the melancholy account which I gave him of the miserable condition in which I was not ; and in that confidence dispatched my courier ; who no sooner arrived at Madrid, than he went to the Minister’s house, and met a valet de chambre of my acquaintance, who procured for him an opportunity of speaking to the Duke. “ My Lord, (said Scipio, presenting to his
 “ Excellency the packet with which he was entrusted-
 “ ed), one of your most faithful servants, stretched
 “ upon straw, in a dismal dungeon of the tower of
 “ Segovia, most humbly entreats your Grace to read
 “ this letter, which a turnkey, out of pity, gave him
 “ liberty and means to write.” The Minister opened and perused the letter ; but although he beheld in it a picture capable of melting the most obdurate soul, far from seeming affected at my distress, he raised his voice, and, in the hearing of several persons

sons present, said to the courier, with a furious air,
“ Friend, tell Santillane, that he has a great deal
“ of assurance to address himself to me after the un-
“ worthy action he has committed, and for which
“ he is so justly chastised. He is a wretch who must
“ not depend upon my protection; for I abandon
“ him to the resentment of the King.”

Scipio, in spite of all his effrontery, was disconcerted at this discourse; but, notwithstanding his confusion, endeavoured to intercede for me. “ My
“ Lord (he resumed), the poor prisoner will die of
“ grief when he hears the answer of your Excel-
“ lency.” The Duke made no reply to my mediator but by a stern look, and turned his back upon him. It was thus the Minister treated me, the better to conceal the part he had in the amorous intrigue of the Prince of Spain; and this ought to be a warning to all little agents, whom noblemen use in their secret and dangerous negotiations.

When my secretary returned to Segovia, and made me acquainted with the success of his commission, I was plunged into the dire abyss of despondency in which I found myself the first day of my imprisonment. I thought myself even still more unhappy, since I had now no reason to expect the protection of the Duke of Lerma. My courage sunk apace, and, notwithstanding all that they could say to raise it again, I became a prey to the most keen sorrow, which threw me by degrees into a most violent fever.

Mr Keeper, who interested himself in my preservation, imagining that he could not do better than call physicians to my assistance, brought two to visit

me, who, by their appearance, seemed zealous ministers of the goddess Libitina *. “ Signior Gil Blas
 “ (said he, presenting them to me), here are two
 “ Hippocrates’s come to see you, they will set you
 “ a-foot again in a little time.” I was so much prejudiced against all manner of physicians, that I should have certainly given them a very bad reception, had I been in the least desirous of living; but at that time I felt myself so much tired of life, that I was glad Tordefillas had put me into their hands.

“ Signior Cavalier (said one of these doctors to
 “ me), in the first place, you must repose an entire
 “ confidence in our skill.” “ I have a most perfect
 “ dependence on it (answered I); with your assistance,
 “ I am very sure that, in a few days, I shall
 “ be cured of all my distempers.” “ Yes (he replied),
 “ with God’s help, you shall; at least we
 “ will do our endeavour for that purpose.” These gentlemen actually performed to a miracle, and put me into such a good way, that I was visibly posting to the other world. Don Andrea, despairing of my recovery, had already sent for a Franciscan friar to prepare me for my end. The good father, having done his duty, had already retired; and I myself believing that my last hour approached, beckoned Scipio to the bed-side. “ My dear friend (said I to
 “ him, with a faint voice, so much was I enfeebled
 “ by the medicines I had taken, and the bleedings I
 “ had undergone), I leave to thee one of the bags
 “ which are at Gabriel’s house, and conjure thee
 “ to carry the other into the Asturias, to my father

* The goddess who presides over funerals.

“ and

“ and mother, who must have great occasion for it,
“ if they still be alive. But, alas! I fear they could
“ not bear up against my ingratitude: the report
“ which, doubtless, Muscada made to them of my
“ hard-heartedness, has, perhaps, occasioned their
“ death. If Heaven hath preserved them, in spite
“ of the indifference with which I requited their
“ affection, give them the bag of doubloons, and beg
“ them, from me, to pardon my unnatural behaviour.
“ If they are no more, I charge thee to employ the
“ money in causing prayers to be put up for the
“ repose of their souls and mine.” So saying, I
stretched out my hand, which he bathed with his
tears, without being able to answer one word; so
much was the poor young man afflicted at the pro-
spect of losing me. This proves, that the tears of
an heir are not always the tears of joy disguised.

I lay thus, in expectation of my exit; but I was
balked. My doctors, having abandoned me, left
the field free to nature. I was saved by their deser-
tion. The fever, which, according to their progno-
stic, was to carry me off, quitted me immediately,
as if it intended to give them the lie. I recovered
gradually, and, by the greatest good luck in the world,
a perfect tranquility of mind was the fruit of my dis-
ease. I then had no need of consolation: I enter-
tained for riches and honour all the contempt which
the opinion of approaching death had made me con-
ceive; and now restored, as it were, to myself, blessed
my misfortune. I thanked Heaven for it, as for a
particular favour, and firmly resolved never to re-
turn to court, even if the Duke of Lerma should
recal me. I proposed rather, if ever I should be
X 3 released,

released, to purchase a cottage, and live in it like a philosopher.

My confidant approved of my design, and told me, that, in order to hasten the execution of it, he intended to go and solicit my enlargement at Madrid. “There is a thing come into my head (added he), I know a person who can serve you. She is the favourite waiting-woman of the Prince’s nurse, and a girl of understanding. I will make her apply to her mistress in your behalf; and will attempt every thing to get you out of this tower, which is still a prison, notwithstanding the good treatment you receive in it.” “Thou art in the right (answered I); go, my friend, and begin this negotiation without loss of time. Would to Heaven we were already in our retreat!”

C H A P. IX.

Scipio returns to Madrid, and procures the enlargement of Gil Blas, on certain conditions. What course they steer together when they leave the tower of Segovia, and the conversation that passes between them.

SCIPIO set out once more for Madrid; and I, in expectation of his return, applied myself to reading, being furnished with more books than I wanted by Tordesillas, who borrowed them from an old commander that could not read, though he had a fine library, to maintain the appearance of a literati. I loved, in particular, good books of morality, because I found in them every moment passages that flattered my aversion for the court, and my inclination for solitude.

I spent three weeks without hearing a syllable of my agent, who at length returned, and said to me, with a gay air, “ This time, Signior de Santillane, “ I bring good news; Madam the nurse interests “ herself in your behalf. Her maid, at my entreaty, “ in consideration of an hundred pistoles that I have “ consigned to her, has been so generous as to engage her to beg your release of the Prince of Spain; “ and that Prince, who, as I have already observed, “ can refuse her nothing, has promised to ask it of “ the King his father. I am come hither in a hurry “ to apprise you of it, and shall return immediately “ to put the finishing stroke to the work.” So saying, he left me, and went back to court.

His third trip was not of long duration. In eight days my man returned, and told me, that the Prince had, not without difficulty, obtained my release. This piece of information was confirmed the same day by Mr Keeper, who embraced me, saying, “ My “ dear Gil Blas, thank Heaven! you are free! the “ gates of the prison are open to you; but upon “ two conditions, which perhaps will give you a “ great deal of pain, and which I am obliged to inform you of, though not without regret. His “ Majesty forbids you to appear at court, and orders “ you to quit the kingdom of Castile in a month. I “ am very much mortified that you are prohibited “ from going to court.” “ And I am overjoyed at “ it (I replied): God knows what my opinion of “ it is. I expected but one favour from the King, “ and I have received two.”

Being assured that I was no longer prisoner, I hired two mules, which my confidant and I mounted

next

next day, after having bid adieu to Cogollos, and returned a thousand thanks to Tordefillas, for all the marks of friendship I had received at his hands. We set out merrily for Madrid, to retrieve, from the hands of Signior Gabriel, our two bags, in each of which were five hundred doubloons. My associate said to me by the way, “ If we are not rich enough
“ to buy a magnificent estate, we can at least purchase a commodious one.” “ So we had but a
“ hut (answered I), I should be satisfied with my
“ condition; for, though I am scarce in the middle
“ of my career, I feel myself quite detached from
“ the world, and intend for the future to live for
“ myself only. Besides, I must tell thee, I have
“ formed an enchanting idea of a country life, the
“ pleasures of which I enjoy by anticipation. Methinks I already behold the enamelled meads,
“ hear the nightingales sing, and the brooks murmur. Sometimes I divert myself in hunting, and
“ sometimes in fishing. Imagine to thyself, my friend,
“ all the different pleasures that await us in solitude,
“ and thou wilt be as much charmed with it as I am.
“ With regard to eating, the most simple nourishment is best. A morsel of bread may satisfy us
“ when we are hungry, and the appetite with which we eat it will make us think it excellent food.
“ The pleasure does not consist in the quality of
“ exquisite dishes, but centers wholly in ourselves;
“ and this is so true, that the most delicious of
“ my meals are not those in which the greatest
“ delicacy and abundance reign. Frugality is a
“ source of delights, and wonderfully conducive to
“ health.”

“ By

“ By your leave, Signior Gil Blas (said my secretary, interrupting me), I am not altogether of your opinion with regard to the pretended frugality you praise so much. Why should we live like Diogenes? If we indulge our appetites a little, we shall not find ourselves a bit the worse for it. Take my advice, and since we have, thank God, wherewithal to render our retreat agreeable, let us not make it the habitation of hunger and poverty. As soon as we shall have got possession of our land, we shall fortify our house with good wines, and all other provisions suitable to people of taste, who did not quit the commerce of mankind with a view of renouncing the conveniencies of life, but rather to enjoy them with more tranquility. That which a man has in his house (says Hesiod) never hurts him : whereas that which he has not may. It is better (adds the same author) for a man to have all things necessary in his possession, than in his wish only.”

“ How the devil ! Mr Scipio (cried I), come you to know the Greek poets ? Ha ! where did you pick up acquaintance with Hesiod ? ” “ In the house of a learned man (he replied) : I served a pedant of Salamanca some time. He was a great commentator, and would toss you up a large volume in a twinkling, composed of Hebrew, Greek, and Latin quotations, taken from books in his library, and translated into the Castilian tongue. As I was his amanuensis, I retained in my memory a great number of sentences as remarkable as that which I repeated.” “ If that be the case (said I) your memory is well garnished. But, to
“ return

“ return to our scheme, in what kingdom of Spain
 “ do you think we should establish our philosophical
 “ residence?” “I vote for Arragon (replied my con-
 “ fident); we will there find charming spots, where
 “ we may lead a delicious life.” “ Well (said I),
 “ be it so. Let us fix in Arragon. I consent to the
 “ proposal; and I wish we may there find a place of
 “ abode that will afford all those pleasures with
 “ which I feast my imagination.”

C H A P. X.

Their behaviour at Madrid. Gil Blas meets a certain person in the street. The consequence of that meeting.

WHEN we arrived at Madrid, we alighted at a small house, where Scipio had lodged in his expeditions; and the first thing we did was to repair to Salero, in order to retrieve our doubloons. He gave us a very civil reception, and expressed a good deal of joy in seeing me at liberty. “I protest
 “ to you (said he), I was so much affected with your
 “ misfortune, that I conceived a disgust at all al-
 “ liances with courtiers, their fortunes are so uncer-
 “ tain; and therefore gave my daughter Gabriela
 “ in marriage to a wealthy merchant.” “ You were
 “ in the right (answered I): for besides that this
 “ match is more solid, a citizen who marries his
 “ daughter to a man of quality has not always rea-
 “ son to be satisfied with Monsieur his son-in-law.”

Then shifting the subject, and coming to the purpose, “ Signior Gabriel (added I), be so good, if
 “ you please, as to deliver the two thousand pistoles,
 “ which

“ which”——“ Your money is ready for you” (said the goldsmith, interrupting me); and conducting us into his closet, shewed us the two bags, with notes upon them, containing these words: “ These bags of doubloons belong to Signior Gil Blas de Santillane.” There they are (said he), “ just as they were committed to my care.”

I thanked Salero for the service he had done me: and very well consoled for the loss of his daughter, carried the bags home, where we began to examine our double pistoles. The tale was just, after having deducted about fifty which had been employed to procure my enlargement. Our sole study now was to put ourselves in a condition to depart for Arragon. My secretary undertook to buy a chaise and two mules, and I provided ourselves with cloaths and linen. While I was going from one place to another in the streets, bargaining for what I wanted, I met Baron Steinbach, that officer of the German guards in whose house Don Alphonso had been brought up.

I saluted that cavalier, who, knowing me also, came and embraced me with great affection. “ I am extremely glad (said I to him) to see your Lordship in such good health, and to find at the same time an opportunity of hearing of Don Cæsar and Don Alphonso de Leyva.” “ I can give you a certain account of them both (answered he), for they are now actually at Madrid, and lodge in my house. About three months ago they came to town to thank his Majesty for a post which Don Alphonso has received, in consideration of the services which his ancestors had done the state. He

“ is

“ is made governor of the city of Valencia, without
“ having asked the place, or even desired any body
“ to solicit for him. Nothing can be more generous :
“ and this shews that our monarch delights in re-
“ compensing valour.”

Though I knew much better than the Baron de Steinbach what the true motive was, I did not seem to know any thing of the matter ; but expressed such a vehement desire to salute my old masters, that, in order to satisfy me, he carried me home with him immediately. I was curious to try Don Alphonso, and judge, by the reception I should meet with from him, whether or no he had any remains of affection for me. I found him in a hall, playing at chess with the baroness ; and as soon as he perceived me, he quitted the game, got up, and advancing towards me with transport, pressed my head with his arms, saying, with marks of real joy, “ Santillane, have I
“ found you again ! I am overjoyed at meeting with
“ you ! it was not my fault that ever we parted :
“ for I desired you, if you remember, not to leave
“ the castle of Leyva. You had no regard to my
“ request ; but I am far from being angry with you
“ on that account. I am even beholden to you, for
“ the motive of your retreat. But since that time,
“ you ought to have let me hear from you, and
“ spared me the trouble of sending in vain to find
“ you at Grenada, where Don Fernando, my bro-
“ ther-in-law, wrote me you was.”

After this gentle reproach, he continued, “ Tell
“ me what your business is at Madrid. You have, I
“ suppose, some employment here. Be assured, that
“ I share as much as ever in what concerns you.”

“ Signior,

“ Signior (answered I), something less than four
 “ months ago, I filled a pretty considerable post at
 “ court, having had the honour to be secretary and
 “ confident to the Duke of Lerma.” “ Is it possible!
 “ (cried Don Alphonso, with extreme astonishment)
 “ what! was you in the confidence of the Prime Mi-
 “ nister?” “ I gained his favour (said I), and lost
 “ it in the manner you shall hear.” I then re-
 counted the whole story, and ended my narration
 with the resolution I had taken to buy, with the
 slender remains of my past prosperity, a cottage, in
 which I proposed to lead a retired life. The son of
 Don Cæsar having listened very attentively, replied,
 “ My dear Gil Blas, you know I always loved you.
 “ You shall be the sport of Fortune no more. I will
 “ deliver you from her power, by making you master
 “ of an estate, which she cannot deprive you of.
 “ Since you design to live in the country, I bestow
 “ upon you a small farm which we have hard by
 “ Lirias, about four leagues from Valencia. You
 “ know the place, and it is a present which we are
 “ in a condition of making without incommoding
 “ ourselves in the least. I dare answer for my fa-
 “ ther’s consent, and know that it will give great
 “ pleasure to Seraphina.”

I threw myself at the feet of Don Alphonso, who
 immediately raised me up. I kissed his hand, and
 more charmed with the goodness of his heart, than
 with the value of his favour, “ Signior (said I), your
 “ behaviour enchants me. The present which you
 “ make is the more agreeable, as it precedes the
 “ knowledge of a piece of service which I did you;
 “ and I would rather owe it to your generosity than

“to your acknowledgment.” My governor was a little surprisèd at my discourse, and did not fail to ask what this pretended service was. I told him; and the information redoubled his surprisè. He, as well as the Baron de Steinbach, was far from thinking that the government of the city of Valencia had been bestowed upon him by my interest. Nevertheless, as he could not doubt my veracity, “Gil Blas
“ (said he), since I owe my post to you, I don’t
“ intend to confine my gratuity to the little farm
“ of Lirias; I will give you along with it two thousand ducats yearly.”

“Halt there, Signior Alphonso (said I, interrupting him), don’t awake my avarice. I have too
“ well experienced, that riches serve only to corrupt
“ my morals. I accept, with all my heart, your farm
“ of Lirias, where I will live comfortably with the
“ money which I have already in my possession. But
“ that is sufficient; and far from desiring more, I
“ would rather consent to lose the superfluity of
“ what I possess. Riches are a burden to one in
“ retirement, who seeks only to enjoy quiet.”

While we conversed in this manner, Don Cæsar coming in, expressed as much joy at seeing me as his son had done before; and when he understood the obligation which his family lay under to me, he pressed me to accept the annuity, which I again refused. In short, the father and son carried me instantly to a notary’s house, where they caused a deed of gift to be made out, and signed it with more pleasure than they would have felt in signing a deed to their own advantage. When it was executed, they put it into my hand, saying, the farm of Lirias was no longer
theirs,

theirs, and that I might go and take possession of it when I would. They then went back to the house of Baron de Steinbach, and I flew to our lodgings, where my secretary was ravished with admiration, when I informed him that we had an estate in the kingdom of Valencia, and recounted in what manner I had made this acquisition. “How much (said he) may this small dominion be worth?” “Five hundred ducats per annum (I replied): and I can assure thee it is a lovely solitude, which I know perfectly well, having been there several times in quality of steward to the Lords of Leyva. It is a small house on the borders of the Guadaviar, in a hamlet of five or six houses, and in the midst of a charming country.”

“What pleases me still more in it (cried Scipio) is, that we shall have fine venison, with wine of Benicarlo, and excellent Muscadine. Come, master, let us make haste to quit the world, and gain our hermitage.” “I long as much as thou dost to be there (I replied), but I must first make a tour to the Asturias. My parents are there in no very agreeable situation; and I intend to conduct them to Lirias, where they will pass the remainder of their days in quiet. Heaven, perhaps, has granted me this asylum on purpose to receive them, and would punish me if I failed in my duty.” Scipio approved very much of my design, and even excited me to put it in execution. “Let us lose no time (said he); I have already secured a chaise, let us buy mules immediately, and set out for Oviedo.” “Yes, my friend (I replied), let us depart as soon as we can. I think it my indispensable

“fible

“ fible duty to share the sweets of my retirement
“ with the authors of my being. Our journey will
“ not be long. We shall soon see ourselves settled
“ in our hamlet, where, when I arrive, I will write
“ over the door of my house these two Latin verses
“ in letters of gold :

Inveni portum. Spes et fortuna valete.

Sat me lufistis, ludite nunc alios.

THE END OF VOLUME THIRD.

Le Sage, Alain René,

The adventures of Gil Blas of Santillane a new translation ; in four
volumes

Bd.: 3

London 1778

Bamberg, Staatsbibliothek -- L.fr.o.63(3)
urn:nbn:de:bvb:12-bsb11718867-2